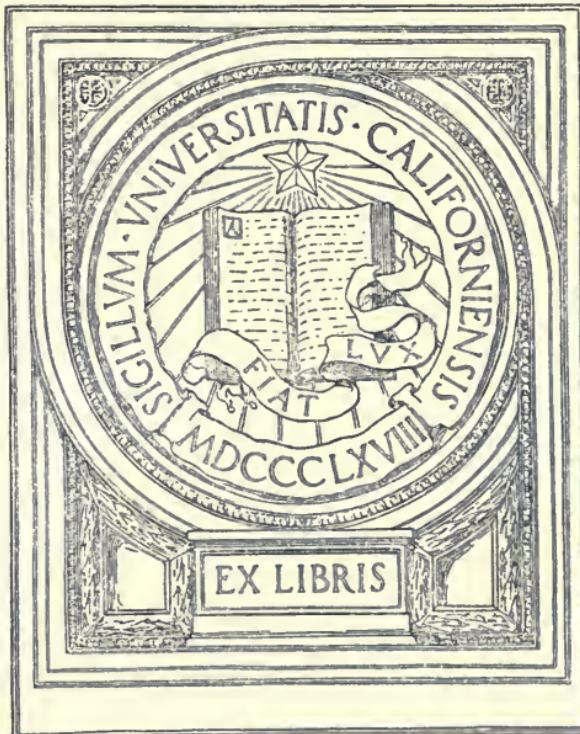






**-OLIVE-PERCIVAL-**  
Her Book

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA  
LOS ANGELES







SWINBURNE'S POEMS

VOL. III

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2007 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation

THE POEMS

OF

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE

IN SIX VOLUMES

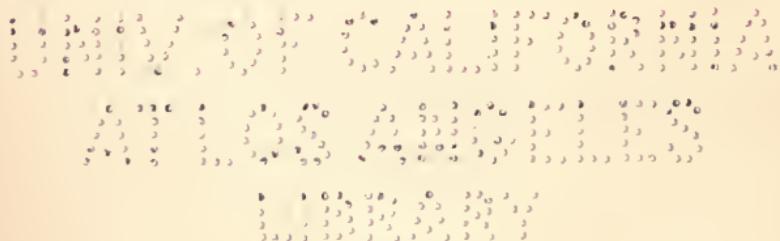
VOLUME III

POEMS AND BALLADS

SECOND AND THIRD SERIES

AND

SONGS OF THE SPRINGTIDES



LONDON

CHATTO & WINDUS

1912

*Fifth Impression*



Copyright, 1904, by HARPER & BROTHERS, for the  
United States of America.

PK  
5505  
1912  
v. 3

# CONTENTS

## POEMS AND BALLADS

### SECOND SERIES

	PAGE
THE LAST ORACLE . . . . .	5
IN THE BAY . . . . .	11
A FORSAKEN GARDEN . . . . .	22
RELICS . . . . .	26
AT A MONTH'S END . . . . .	29
SESTINA . . . . .	34
THE YEAR OF THE ROSE . . . . .	36
A WASTED VIGIL . . . . .	39
THE COMPLAINT OF LISA . . . . .	42
FOR THE FEAST OF GIORDANO BRUNO . . . . .	48
AVE ATQUE VALE . . . . .	50
MEMORIAL VERSES ON THE DEATH OF THÉOPHILE GAUTIER . . . . .	58
SONNET (WITH A COPY OF <i>MADEMOISELLE DE MAUPIN</i> )	66
AGE AND SONG (TO BARRY CORNWALL) . . . . .	67
IN MEMORY OF BARRY CORNWALL . . . . .	69
EPICEDE . . . . .	72
TO VICTOR HUGO . . . . .	74
INFERIAE . . . . .	75
A BIRTH-SONG . . . . .	77
EX-VOTO . . . . .	81

## CONTENTS

	PAGE
A BALLAD OF DREAMLAND . . . . .	85
CYRIL TOURNEUR . . . . .	87
A BALLAD OF FRANCOIS VILLON . . . . .	88
PASTICHE . . . . .	90
BEFORE SUNSET . . . . .	92
SONG . . . . .	93
A VISION OF SPRING IN WINTER . . . . .	94
CHORIAMBICS . . . . .	98
AT PARTING . . . . .	100
A SONG IN SEASON . . . . .	101
TWO LEADERS . . . . .	107
VICTOR HUGO IN 1877 . . . . .	109
CHILD'S SONG . . . . .	110
TRIADS . . . . .	111
FOUR SONGS OF FOUR SEASONS :—	
I. WINTER IN NORTHUMBERLAND . . . . .	113
II. SPRING IN TUSCANY . . . . .	122
III. SUMMER IN AUVERGNE . . . . .	125
IV. AUTUMN IN CORNWALL . . . . .	127
THE WHITE CZAR . . . . .	129
RIZPAH . . . . .	131
TO LOUIS KOSSUTH . . . . .	132
TRANSLATIONS FROM THE FRENCH OF VILLON :—	
THE COMPLAINT OF THE FAIR ARMOURESS . . . . .	133
A DOUBLE BALLAD OF GOOD COUNSEL . . . . .	137
FRAGMENT ON DEATH . . . . .	139
BALLAD OF THE LORDS OF OLD TIME . . . . .	140
BALLAD OF THE WOMEN OF PARIS . . . . .	142
BALLAD WRITTEN FOR A BRIDEGROOM . . . . .	144

## CONTENTS

vii

	PAGE
BALLAD AGAINST THE ENEMIES OF FRANCE . . . . .	146
THE DISPUTE OF THE HEART AND BODY OF FRANÇOIS VILLON . . . . .	148
EPISTLE IN FORM OF A BALLAD TO HIS FRIENDS . . . . .	150
THE EPITAPH IN FORM OF A BALLAD . . . . .	152
FROM VICTOR HUGO . . . . .	154
NOCTURNE . . . . .	155
THÉOPHILE GAUTIER . . . . .	157
ODE . . . . .	158
IN OBITUM THEOPHILI POETÆ . . . . .	160
AD CATULLUM . . . . .	161
DEDICATION, 1878 . . . . .	162

## POEMS AND BALLADS

## THIRD SERIES

MARCH: AN ODE . . . . .	169
THE COMMONWEAL . . . . .	174
THE ARMADA . . . . .	187
TO A SEAMEW . . . . .	211
PAN AND THALASSIUS . . . . .	215
A BALLAD OF BATH . . . . .	222
IN A GARDEN . . . . .	224
A RHYME . . . . .	226
BABY-BIRD . . . . .	228
OLIVE . . . . .	230
A WORD WITH THE WIND . . . . .	234
NEAP-TIDE . . . . .	238
BY THE WAYSIDE . . . . .	241
NIGHT . . . . .	243

	PAGE
IN TIME OF MOURNING . . . . .	244
THE INTERPRETERS . . . . .	245
THE RECALL . . . . .	248
BY TWILIGHT . . . . .	249
A BABY'S EPITAPH . . . . .	250
ON THE DEATH OF SIR HENRY TAYLOR . . . . .	251
IN MEMORY OF JOHN WILLIAM INCHBOLD . . . . .	252
NEW YEAR'S DAY . . . . .	257
TO SIR RICHARD F. BURTON . . . . .	258
NELL GWYN . . . . .	259
CALIBAN ON ARIEL . . . . .	260
<i>3</i> THE WEARY WEDDING . . . . .	261
<i>3</i> THE WINDS . . . . .	270
<i>3</i> A LYKE-WAKE SONG . . . . .	271
<i>3</i> A REIVER'S NECK-VERSE . . . . .	272
<i>2</i> THE WITCH-MOTHER . . . . .	273
<i>2</i> THE BRIDE'S TRAGEDY . . . . .	276
<i>3</i> A JACOBITE'S FAREWELL . . . . .	281
<i>3</i> A JACOBITE'S EXILE . . . . .	282
<i>2</i> THE TYNESIDE WIDOW . . . . .	286
DEDICATION . . . . .	289

## SONGS OF THE SPRINGTIDES

TO EDWARD JOHN TRELAWNY . . . . .	293
THALASSIUS . . . . .	295
ON THE CLIFFS . . . . .	311
THE GARDEN OF CYMODOCE . . . . .	326
BIRTHDAY ODE . . . . .	341
NOTES . . . . .	359

POEMS AND BALLADS

SECOND SERIES



INSCRIBED  
TO  
RICHARD F. BURTON

IN REDEMPTION OF AN OLD PLEDGE AND  
IN RECOGNITION OF A FRIENDSHIP WHICH I MUST ALWAYS COUNT  
AMONG THE HIGHEST HONOURS OF MY LIFE



## THE LAST ORACLE

(A.D. 361)

εἴπατε τῷ βασιλῆϊ, χαμαλ πέσε δαίδαλος αὐλά·  
οὐκέτι Φοῖβος ἔχει καλύβαν, οὐ μάντιδα δάφνην,  
οὐ παγὰν λαλέουσαν · ἀπέσβετο καὶ λάλον ὑδωρ.

YEARS have risen and fallen in darkness or in twilight,  
Ages waxed and waned that knew not thee nor thine,  
While the world sought light by night and sought  
not thy light,

Since the sad last pilgrim left thy dark mid shrine.  
Dark the shrine and dumb the fount of song thence  
welling,

Save for words more sad than tears of blood, that  
said :

*Tell the king, on earth has fallen the glorious dwelling,  
And the watersprings that spake are quenched and  
dead.*

*Not a cell is left the God, no roof, no cover  
In his hand the prophet laurel flowers no more.  
And the great king's high sad heart, thy true last  
lover,*

Felt thine answer pierce and cleave it to the core.  
And he bowed down his hopeless head  
In the drift of the wild world's tide,  
And dying, *Thou hast conquered*, he said,  
*Galilean* ; he said it, and died.

And the world that was thine and was ours  
 When the Graces took hands with the Hours  
 Grew cold as a winter wave  
 In the wind from a wide-mouthed grave,  
 As a gulf wide open to swallow

The light that the world held dear.

O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,  
 Destroyer and healer, hear !

Age on age thy mouth was mute, thy face was  
 hidden,

And the lips and eyes that loved thee blind and  
 dumb ;

Song forsook their tongues that held thy name for-  
 bidden,

Light their eyes that saw the strange God's king-  
 dom come.

Fire for light and hell for heaven and psalms for  
 pæans

Filled the clearest eyes and lips most sweet of song,  
 When for chant of Greeks the wail of Galileans

Made the whole world moan with hymns of wrath  
 and wrong.

Yea, not yet we see thee, father, as they saw thee,  
 They that worshipped when the world was theirs  
 and thine,

They whose words had power by thine own power  
 to draw thee

Down from heaven till earth seemed more than  
 heaven divine.

For the shades are about us that hover  
 When darkness is half withdrawn  
 And the skirts of the dead night cover  
 The face of the live new dawn.

For the past is not utterly past  
Though the word on its lips be the last,  
And the time be gone by with its creed  
When men were as beasts that bleed,  
As sheep or as swine that wallow,  
In the shambles of faith and of fear.

O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,  
Destroyer and healer, hear !

Yet it may be, lord and father, could we know it,  
We that love thee for our darkness shall have light  
More than ever prophet hailed of old or poet  
Standing crowned and robed and sovereign in thy  
sight.

To the likeness of one God their dreams enthralled  
thee,

Who wast greater than all Gods that waned and  
grew ;

Son of God the shining son of Time they called thee,  
Who wast older, O our father, than they knew.

For no thought of man made Gods to love or honour  
Ere the song within the silent soul began,  
Nor might earth in dream or deed take heaven upon  
her

Till the word was clothed with speech by lips of  
man.

And the word and the life wast thou,  
The spirit of man and the breath ;  
And before thee the Gods that bow  
Take life at thine hands and death.

For these are as ghosts that wane,  
That are gone in an age or twain ;  
Harsh, merciful, passionate, pure,  
They perish, but thou shalt endure ;

Be their flight with the swan or the swallow,  
They pass as the flight of a year.

O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,  
Destroyer and healer, hear !

Thou the word, the light, the life, the breath, the  
glory,

Strong to help and heal, to lighten and to slay,  
Thine is all the song of man, the world's whole  
story ;

Not of morning and of evening is thy day.  
Old and younger Gods are buried or begotten  
From uprising to downsetting of thy sun,  
Risen from eastward, fallen to westward and for-  
gotten,

And their springs are many, but their end is one.  
Divers births of godheads find one death appointed,  
As the soul whence each was born makes room for  
each ;

God by God goes out, discrowned and disanointed,  
But the soul stands fast that gave them shape and  
speech.

Is the sun yet cast out of heaven ?

Is the song yet cast out of man ?

Life that had song for its leaven

To quicken the blood that ran

Through the veins of the songless years

More bitter and cold than tears,

Heaven that had thee for its one

Light, life, word, witness, O sun,

Are they soundless and sightless and hollow,

Without eye, without speech, without ear ?

O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,  
Destroyer and healer, hear !

Time arose and smote thee silent at his warning,  
Change and darkness fell on men that fell from  
thee ;  
Dark thou satest, veiled with light, behind the morn-  
ing,  
Till the soul of man should lift up eyes and see.  
Till the blind mute soul get speech again and eye-  
sight,  
Man may worship not the light of life within ;  
In his sight the stars whose fires grow dark in thy  
sight  
Shine as sunbeams on the night of death and sin.  
Time again is risen with mightier word of warning,  
Change hath blown again a blast of louder  
breath ;  
Clothed with clouds and stars and dreams that melt  
in morning,  
Lo, the Gods that ruled by grace of sin and death !  
They are conquered, they break, they are  
stricken,  
Whose might made the whole world pale ;  
They are dust that shall rise not or quicken  
Though the world for their death's sake wail.  
As a hound on a wild beast's trace,  
So time has their godhead in chase ;  
As wolves when the hunt makes head,  
They are scattered, they fly, they are fled ;  
They are fled beyond hail, beyond hollo,  
And the cry of the chase, and the cheer.  
O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,  
Destroyer and healer, hear !

Day by day thy shadow shines in heaven beholden,  
Even the sun, the shining shadow of thy face :

King, the ways of heaven before thy feet grow golden ;

God, the soul of earth is kindled with thy grace.  
In thy lips the speech of man whence Gods were fashioned,

In thy soul the thought that makes them and unmakes ;

By thy light and heat incarnate and impassioned,

Soul to soul of man gives light for light and takes.  
As they knew thy name of old time could we know it,

Healer called of sickness, slayer invoked of wrong,  
Light of eyes that saw thy light, God, king, priest,  
poet,

Song should bring thee back to heal us with thy song.

For thy kingdom is past not away,

Nor thy power from the place thereof hurled ;  
Out of heaven they shall cast not the day,

They shall cast not out song from the world.

By the song and the light they give

We know thy works that they live ;

With the gift thou hast given us of speech

We praise, we adore, we beseech,

We arise at thy bidding and follow,

We cry to thee, answer, appear,

O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,

Destroyer and healer, hear !

## IN THE BAY

### I

BEYOND the hollow sunset, ere a star  
Take heart in heaven from eastward, while the west,  
Fulfilled of watery resonance and rest,  
Is as a port with clouds for harbour bar  
To fold the fleet in of the winds from far  
That stir no plume now of the bland sea's breast :

### II

Above the soft sweep of the breathless bay  
Southwestward, far past flight of night and day,  
Lower than the sunken sunset sinks, and higher  
Than dawn can freak the front of heaven with fire,  
My thought with eyes and wings made wide makes  
way  
To find the place of souls that I desire.

### III

If any place for any soul there be,  
Disrobed and disentrammelled ; if the might,  
The fire and force that filled with ardent light  
The souls whose shadow is half the light we see,  
Survive and be suppressed not of the night ;  
This hour should show what all day hid from me.

## IV

Night knows not, neither is it shown to day,  
 By sunlight nor by starlight is it shown,  
 Nor to the full moon's eye nor footfall known,  
 Their world's untrodden and unkindled way.  
 Nor is the breath nor music of it blown  
 With sounds of winter or with winds of May.

## V

But here, where light and darkness reconciled  
 Hold earth between them as a weanling child  
 Between the balanced hands of death and birth,  
 Even as they held the new-born shape of earth  
 When first life trembled in her limbs and smiled,  
 Here hope might think to find what hope were worth.

## VI

Past Hades, past Elysium, past the long  
 Slow smooth strong lapse of Lethe—past the toil  
 Wherein all souls are taken as a spoil,  
 The Stygian web of waters—if your song  
 Be quenched not, O our brethren, but be strong  
 As ere ye too shook off our temporal coil ;

## VII

If yet these twain survive your worldly breath,  
 Joy trampling sorrow, life devouring death,  
 If perfect life possess your life all through  
 And like your words your souls be deathless too,  
 To-night, of all whom night encompasseth,  
 My soul would commune with one soul of you.

## VIII

Above the sunset might I see thine eyes  
That were above the sundawn in our skies,  
Son of the songs of morning,—thine that were  
First lights to lighten that rekindling air  
Wherethrough men saw the front of England rise  
And heard thine loudest of the lyre-notes there—

## IX

If yet thy fire have not one spark the less,  
O Titan, born of her a Titaness,  
Across the sunrise and the sunset's mark  
Send of thy lyre one sound, thy fire one spark,  
To change this face of our unworthiness,  
Across this hour dividing light from dark.

## X

To change this face of our chill time, that hears  
No song like thine of all that crowd its ears,  
Of all its lights that lighten all day long  
Sees none like thy most fleet and fiery sphere's  
Outlightening Sirius—in its twilight throng  
No thunder and no sunrise like thy song.

## XI

Hath not the sea-wind swept the sea-line bare  
To pave with stainless fire through stainless air  
A passage for thine heavenlier feet to tread  
Ungrieved of earthly floor-work? hath it spread  
No covering splendid as the sun-god's hair  
To veil or to reveal thy lordlier head?

## XII

Hath not the sunset strewn across the sea  
 A way majestical enough for thee ?  
 What hour save this should be thine hour—and mine,  
 If thou have care of any less divine  
 Than thine own soul ; if thou take thought of me,  
 Marlowe, as all my soul takes thought of thine ?

## XIII

Before the moon's face as before the sun  
 The morning star and evening star are one  
 For all men's lands as England. O, if night  
 Hang hard upon us,—ere our day take flight,  
 Shed thou some comfort from thy day long done  
 On us pale children of the latter light !

## XIV

For surely, brother and master and lord and king,  
 Where'er thy footfall and thy face make spring  
 In all souls' eyes that meet thee wheresoe'er,  
 And have thy soul for sunshine and sweet air—  
 Some late love of thine old live land should cling,  
 Some living love of England, round thee there.

## XV

Here from her shore across her sunniest sea  
 My soul makes question of the sun for thee,  
 And waves and beams make answer. When thy feet  
 Made her ways flowerier and their flowers more  
 sweet  
 With childlike passage of a god to be,  
 Like spray these waves cast off her foemen's fleet.

## XVI

Like foam they flung it from her, and like weed  
 Its wrecks were washed from scornful shoal to shoal,  
 From rock to rock reverberate ; and the whole  
 Sea laughed and lightened with a deathless deed  
 That sowed our enemies in her field for seed  
 And made her shores fit harbourage for thy soul.

## XVII

Then in her green south fields, a poor man's child,  
 Thou hadst thy short sweet fill of half-blown joy,  
 That ripens all of us for time to cloy  
 With full-blown pain and passion ; ere the wild  
 World caught thee by the fiery heart, and smiled  
 To make so swift end of the godlike boy.

## XVIII

For thou, if ever godlike foot there trod  
 These fields of ours, wert surely like a god.  
 Who knows what splendour of strange dreams was  
     shed  
 With sacred shadow and glimmer of gold and red  
 From hallowed windows, over stone and sod,  
 On thine unbowed bright insubmissive head ?

## XIX

The shadow stayed not, but the splendour stays,  
 Our brother, till the last of English days.  
 No day nor night on English earth shall be  
 For ever, spring nor summer, Junes nor Mays,  
 But somewhat as a sound or gleam of thee  
 Shall come on us like morning from the sea.

## xx

Like sunrise never wholly risen, nor yet  
 Quenched ; or like sunset never wholly set,  
 A light to lighten as from living eyes  
 The cold unlit close lids of one that lies  
 Dead, or a ray returned from death's far skies  
 To fire us living lest our lives forget.

## xxi

For in that heaven what light of lights may be,  
 What splendour of what stars, what spheres of flame  
 Sounding, that none may number nor may name,  
 We know not, even thy brethren ; yea, not we  
 Whose eyes desire the light that lightened thee,  
 Whose ways and thine are one way and the same.

## xxii

But if the riddles that in sleep we read,  
 And trust them not, be flattering truth indeed,  
 As he that rose our mightiest called them,—he,  
 Much higher than thou as thou much higher than  
 we—

There, might we say, all flower of all our seed,  
 All singing souls are as one sounding sea.

## xxiii

All those that here were of thy kind and kin,  
 Beside thee and below thee, full of love,  
 Full-souled for song,—and one alone above  
 Whose only light folds all your glories in—  
 With all birds' notes from nightingale to dove  
 Fill the world whither we too fain would win.

## XXIV

The world that sees in heaven the sovereign light  
 Of sunlike Shakespeare, and the fiery night  
 Whose stars were watched of Webster ; and beneath,  
 The twin-souled brethren of the single wreath,  
 Grown in kings' gardens, plucked from pastoral heath,  
 Wrought with all flowers for all men's heart's delight.

## XXV

And that fixed fervour, iron-red like Mars,  
 In the mid moving tide of tenderer stars,  
 That burned on loves and deeds the darkest done,  
 Athwart the incestuous prisoner's bride-house bars ;  
 And thine, most highest of all their fires but one,  
 Our morning star, sole risen before the sun.

## XXVI

And one light risen since theirs to run such race  
 Thou hast seen, O Phosphor, from thy pride of place.  
 Thou hast seen Shelley, him that was to thee  
 As light to fire or dawn to lightning ; me,  
 Me likewise, O our brother, shalt thou see,  
 And I behold thee, face to glorious face ?

## XXVII

You twain the same swift year of manhood swept  
 Down the steep darkness, and our father wept.  
 And from the gleam of Apollonian tears  
 A holier aureole rounds your memories, kept  
 Most fervent-fresh of all the singing spheres,  
 And April-coloured through all months and years.

## XXVIII

You twain fate spared not half your fiery span ;  
 The longer date fulfils the lesser man.  
 Ye from beyond the dark dividing date  
 Stand smiling, crowned as gods with foot on fate.  
 For stronger was your blessing than his ban,  
 And earliest whom he struck, he struck too late.

## XXIX

Yet love and loathing, faith and unfaith yet  
 Bind less to greater souls in unison,  
 And one desire that makes three spirits as one  
 Takes great and small as in one spiritual net  
 Woven out of hope toward what shall yet be done  
 Ere hate or love remember or forget.

## XXX

Woven out of faith and hope and love too great  
 To bear the bonds of life and death and fate :  
 Woven out of love and hope and faith too dear  
 To take the print of doubt and change and fear :  
 And interwoven with lines of wrath and hate  
 Blood-red with soils of many a sanguine year.

## XXXI

Who cannot hate, can love not ; if he grieve,  
 His tears are barren as the unfruitful rain  
 That rears no harvest from the green sea's plain,  
 And as thorns crackling this man's laugh is vain.  
 Nor can belief touch, kindle, smite, reprieve  
 His heart who has not heart to disbelieve.

## XXXII

But you, most perfect in your hate and love,  
 Our great twin-spirited brethren ; you that stand  
 Head by head glittering, hand made fast in hand,  
 And underfoot the fang-drawn worm that strove  
 To wound you living ; from so far above,  
 Look love, not scorn, on ours that was your land.

## XXXIII

For love we lack, and help and heat and light  
 To clothe us and to comfort us with might.  
 What help is ours to take or give ? but ye—  
 O, more than sunrise to the blind cold sea,  
 That wailed aloud with all her waves all night,  
 Much more, being much more glorious, should you be.

## XXXIV

As fire to frost, as ease to toil, as dew  
 To flowerless fields, as sleep to slackening pain,  
 As hope to souls long weaned from hope again  
 Returning, or as blood revived anew  
 To dry-drawn limbs and every pulseless vein,  
 Even so toward us should no man be but you.

## XXXV

One rose before the sunrise was, and one  
 Before the sunset, lovelier than the sun.  
 And now the heaven is dark and bright and loud  
 With wind and starry drift and moon and cloud,  
 And night's cry rings in straining sheet and shroud,  
 What help is ours if hope like yours be none ?

## XXXVI

O well-beloved, our brethren, if ye be,  
 Then are we not forsaken. This kind earth  
 Made fragrant once for all time with your birth,  
 And bright for all men with your love, and worth  
 The clasp and kiss and wedlock of the sea,  
 Were not your mother if not your brethren we.

## XXXVII

Because the days were dark with gods and kings  
 And in time's hand the old hours of time as rods,  
 When force and fear set hope and faith at odds,  
 Ye failed not nor abased your plume-plucked wings ;  
 And we that front not more disastrous things,  
 How should we fail in face of kings and gods ?

## XXXVIII

For now the deep dense plumes of night are thinned  
 Surely with winnowing of the glimmering wind  
 Whose feet are fledged with morning ; and the breath  
 Begins in heaven that sings the dark to death.  
 And all the night wherein men groaned and sinned  
 Sickens at heart to hear what sundawn saith.

## XXXIX

O first-born sons of hope and fairest, ye  
 Whose prows first clove the thought-unsounded sea  
 Whence all the dark dead centuries rose to bar  
 The spirit of man lest truth should make him free,  
 The sunrise and the sunset, seeing one star,  
 Take heart as we to know you that ye are.

## XL

Ye rise not and ye set not ; we that say  
Ye rise and set like hopes that set and rise  
Look yet but seaward from a land-locked bay ;  
But where at last the sea's line is the sky's  
And truth and hope one sunlight in your eyes,  
No sunrise and no sunset marks their day.

## A FORSAKEN GARDEN

IN a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,  
 At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,  
 Walled round with rocks as an inland island,  
 The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.  
 A girdle of brushwood and thorn encloses  
 The steep square slope of the blossomless bed  
 Where the weeds that grew green from the graves  
 of its roses  
 Now lie dead.

The fields fall southward, abrupt and broken,  
 To the low last edge of the long lone land.  
 If a step should sound or a word be spoken,  
 Would a ghost not rise at the strange guest's hand?  
 So long have the grey bare walks lain guestless,  
 Through branches and briars if a man make way,  
 He shall find no life but the sea-wind's, restless  
 Night and day.

The dense hard passage is blind and stifled  
 That crawls by a track none turn to climb  
 To the strait waste place that the years have rifled  
 Of all but the thorns that are touched not of time.  
 The thorns he spares when the rose is taken ;  
 The rocks are left when he wastes the plain.  
 The wind that wanders, the weeds wind-shaken,  
 These remain.

Not a flower to be pressed of the foot that falls not ;  
As the heart of a dead man the seed-plots are  
dry ;  
From the thicket of thorns whence the nightingale  
calls not,  
Could she call, there were never a rose to reply.  
Over the meadows that blossom and wither  
Rings but the note of a sea-bird's song ;  
Only the sun and the rain come hither  
All year long.

The sun burns sere and the rain dishevels  
One gaunt bleak blossom of scentless breath.  
Only the wind here hovers and revels  
In a round where life seems barren as death.  
Here there was laughing of old, there was weeping,  
Haply, of lovers none ever will know,  
Whose eyes went seaward a hundred sleeping  
Years ago.

Heart handfast in heart as they stood, "Look thither,"  
Did he whisper? "look forth from the flowers to  
the sea ;  
For the foam-flowers endure when the rose-blossoms  
wither,  
And men that love lightly may die—but we?"  
And the same wind sang and the same waves  
whitened,  
And or ever the garden's last petals were shed,  
In the lips that had whispered, the eyes that had  
lightened,  
Love was dead.

Or they loved their life through, and then went  
whither?

And were one to the end—but what end who  
knows?

Love deep as the sea as a rose must wither,  
As the rose-red seaweed that mocks the rose.

Shall the dead take thought for the dead to love  
them?

What love was ever as deep as a grave?  
They are loveless now as the grass above them  
Or the wave.

All are at one now, roses and lovers,  
Not known of the cliffs and the fields and the sea.  
Not a breath of the time that has been hovers  
In the air now soft with a summer to be.  
Not a breath shall there sweeten the seasons hereafter  
Of the flowers or the lovers that laugh now or  
weep,  
When as they that are free now of weeping and  
laughter  
We shall sleep.

Here death may deal not again for ever ;  
Here change may come not till all change end.  
From the graves they have made they shall rise up  
never,  
Who have left nought living to ravage and rend.  
Earth, stones, and thorns of the wild ground growing,  
While the sun and the rain live, these shall be ;  
Till a last wind's breath upon all these blowing  
Roll the sea.

Till the slow sea rise and the sheer cliff crumble,  
Till terrace and meadow the deep gulfs drink,  
Till the strength of the waves of the high tides  
humble  
The fields that lessen, the rocks that shrink,  
Here now in his triumph where all things falter,  
Stretched out on the spoils that his own hand  
spread,  
As a god self-slain on his own strange altar,  
Death lies dead.

## RELICS

THIS flower that smells of honey and the sea,  
 White laurustine, seems in my hand to be  
     A white star made of memory long ago  
     Lit in the heaven of dear times dead to me.

A star out of the skies love used to know  
 Here held in hand, a stray left yet to show  
     What flowers my heart was full of in the days  
     That are long since gone down dead memory's flow.

Dead memory that revives on doubtful ways,  
 Half hearkening what the buried season says  
     Out of the world of the unapparent dead  
     Where the lost Aprils are, and the lost Mays.

Flower, once I knew thy star-white brethren bred  
 Nigh where the last of all the land made head  
     Against the sea, a keen-faced promontory,  
     Flowers on salt wind and sprinkled sea-dews fed.

Their hearts were glad of the free place's glory ;  
 The wind that sang them all his stormy story  
     Had talked all winter to the sleepless spray,  
     And as the sea's their hues were hard and hoary.

Like things born of the sea and the bright day,  
They laughed out at the years that could not slay,  
    Live sons and joyous of unquiet hours,  
And stronger than all storms that range for prey.

And in the close indomitable flowers  
A keen-edged odour of the sun and showers  
    Was as the smell of the fresh honeycomb  
Made sweet for mouths of none but paramours.

Out of the hard green wall of leaves that clomb  
They showed like windfalls of the snow-soft foam,  
    Or feathers from the weary south-wind's wing,  
Fair as the spray that it came shoreward from.

And thou, as white, what word hast thou to bring ?  
If my heart hearken, whereof wilt thou sing ?  
    For some sign surely thou too hast to bear,  
Some word far south was taught thee of the spring.

White like a white rose, not like these that were  
Taught of the wind's mouth and the winter air,  
    Poor tender thing of soft Italian bloom,  
Where once thou grewest, what else for me grew  
        there ?

Born in what spring and on what city's tomb,  
By whose hand wast thou reached, and plucked for  
        whom ?  
    There hangs about thee, could the soul's sense tell,  
An odour as of love and of love's doom.

Of days more sweet than thou wast sweet to smell,  
 Of flower-soft thoughts that came to flower and fell,  
 Of loves that lived a lily's life and died,  
 Of dreams now dwelling where dead roses dwell.

O white birth of the golden mountain-side  
 That for the sun's love makes its bosom wide  
 At sunrise, and with all its woods and flowers  
 Takes in the morning to its heart of pride !

Thou hast a word of that one land of ours,  
 And of the fair town called of the Fair Towers,  
 A word for me of my San Gimignan,  
 A word of April's greenest-girdled hours.

Of the old breached walls whereon the wallflowers ran  
 Called of Saint Fina, breachless now of man,  
 Though time with soft feet break them stone by  
 stone,  
 Who breaks down hour by hour his own reign's span.

Of the old cliff overcome and overgrown  
 That all that flowerage clothed as flesh clothes bone,  
 That garment of acacias made for May,  
 Whereof here lies one witness overblown.

The fair brave trees with all their flowers at play,  
 How king-like they stood up into the day !  
 How sweet the day was with them, and the night !  
 Such words of message have dead flowers to say.

This that the winter and the wind made bright,  
 And this that lived upon Italian light,  
 Before I throw them and these words away,  
 Who knows but I what memories too take flight ?

## AT A MONTH'S END

THE night last night was strange and shaken :  
More strange the change of you and me.  
Once more, for the old love's love forsaken,  
We went out once more toward the sea.

For the old love's love-sake dead and buried,  
One last time, one more and no more,  
We watched the waves set in, the serried  
Spears of the tide storming the shore.

Hardly we saw the high moon hanging,  
Heard hardly through the windy night  
Far waters ringing, low reefs clang ing,  
Under wan skies and waste white light.

With chafe and change of surges chiming,  
The clashing channels rocked and rang  
Large music, wave to wild wave timing,  
And all the choral water sang.

Faint lights fell this way, that way floated,  
Quick sparks of sea-fire keen like eyes  
From the rolled surf that flashed, and noted  
Shores and faint cliffs and bays and skies.

The ghost of sea that shrank up sighing  
At the sand's edge, a short sad breath  
Trembling to touch the goal, and dying  
With weak heart heaved up once in death—

The rustling sand and shingle shaken  
With light sweet touches and small sound—  
These could not move us, could not waken  
Hearts to look forth, eyes to look round.

Silent we went an hour together,  
Under grey skies by waters white.  
Our hearts were full of windy weather,  
Clouds and blown stars and broken light.

Full of cold clouds and moonbeams drifted  
And streaming storms and straying fires,  
Our souls in us were stirred and shifted  
By doubts and dreams and foiled desires.

Across, aslant, a scudding sea-mew  
Swam, dipped, and dropped, and grazed the sea :  
And one with me I could not dream you ;  
And one with you I could not be.

As the white wing the white wave's fringes  
Touched and slid over and flashed past—  
As a pale cloud a pale flame tinged  
From the moon's lowest light and last—

As a star feels the sun and falters,  
Touched to death by diviner eyes—  
As on the old gods' unintended altars  
The old fire of withered worship dies—

(Once only, once the shrine relighted  
Sees the last fiery shadow shine,  
Last shadow of flame and faith benighted,  
Sees falter and flutter and fail the shrine)

So once with fiery breath and flying  
Your winged heart touched mine and went,  
And the swift spirits kissed, and sighing,  
Sundered and smiled and were content.

That only touch, that feeling only,  
Enough we found, we found too much ;  
For the unlit shrine is hardly lonely  
As one the old fire forgets to touch.

Slight as the sea's sight of the sea-mew,  
Slight as the sun's sight of the star :  
Enough to show one must not deem you  
For love's sake other than you are.

Who snares and tames with fear and danger  
A bright beast of a fiery kin,  
Only to mar, only to change her  
Sleek supple soul and splendid skin ?

Easy with blows to mar and maim her,  
Easy with bonds to bind and bruise ;  
What profit, if she yield her tamer  
The limbs to mar, the soul to lose ?

Best leave or take the perfect creature,  
Take all she is or leave complete ;  
Transmute you will not form or feature,  
Change feet for wings or wings for feet.

Strange eyes, new limbs, can no man give her ;  
 Sweet is the sweet thing as it is.  
 No soul she hath, we see, to outlive her ;  
 Hath she for that no lips to kiss ?

So may one read his weird, and reason,  
 And with vain drugs assuage no pain.  
 For each man in his loving season  
 Fools and is fooled of these in vain.

Charms that allay not any longing,  
 Spells that appease not any grief,  
 Time brings us all by handfuls, wronging  
 All hurts with nothing of relief.

Ah, too soon shot, the fool's bolt misses !  
 What help ? the world is full of loves ;  
 Night after night of running kisses,  
 Chirp after chirp of changing doves.

Should Love disown or disesteem you  
 For loving one man more or less ?  
 You could not tame your light white sea-mew,  
 Nor I my sleek black pantheress.

For a new soul let whoso please pray,  
 We are what life made us, and shall be.  
 For you the jungle and me the sea-spray,  
 And south for you and north for me.

But this one broken foam-white feather  
 I throw you off the hither wing,  
 Splashed stiff with sea-surf and salt weather,  
 This song for sleep to learn and sing—

Sing in your ear when, daytime over,  
 You, couched at long length on hot sand  
 With some sleek sun-discoloured lover,  
 Wince from his breath as from a brand :

Till the acrid hour aches out and ceases,  
 And the sheathed eyeball sleepier swims,  
 The deep flank smoothes its dimpling creases,  
 And passion loosens all the limbs :

Till dreams of sharp grey north-sea weather  
 Fall faint upon your fiery sleep,  
 As on strange sands a strayed bird's feather  
 The wind may choose to lose or keep.

But I, who leave my queen of panthers,  
 As a tired honey-heavy bee  
 Gilt with sweet dust from gold-grained anthers  
 Leaves the rose-chalice, what for me ?

From the ardours of the chaliced centre,  
 From the amorous anthers' golden grime,  
 That scorch and smutch all wings that enter,  
 I fly forth hot from honey-time.

But as to a bee's gilt thighs and winglets  
 The flower-dust with the flower-smell clings ;  
 As a snake's mobile rampant ringlets  
 Leave the sand marked with print of rings ;

So to my soul in surer fashion  
 Your savage stamp and savour hangs ;  
 The print and perfume of old passion,  
 The wild-beast mark of panther's fangs.

## SESTINA

I SAW my soul at rest upon a day  
 As a bird sleeping in the nest of night,  
 Among soft leaves that give the starlight way  
 To touch its wings but not its eyes with light ;  
 So that it knew as one in visions may,  
 And knew not as men waking, of delight.

This was the measure of my soul's delight ;  
 It had no power of joy to fly by day,  
 Nor part in the large lordship of the light ;  
 But in a secret moon-beholden way  
 Had all its will of dreams and pleasant night,  
 And all the love and life that sleepers may.

But such life's triumph as men waking may  
 It might not have to feed its faint delight  
 Between the stars by night and sun by day,  
 Shut up with green leaves and a little light ;  
 Because its way was as a lost star's way,  
 A world's not wholly known of day or night.

All loves and dreams and sounds and gleams of night  
 Made it all music that such minstrels may,  
 And all they had they gave it of delight ;  
 But in the full face of the fire of day  
 What place shall be for any starry light,  
 What part of heaven in all the wide sun's way ?

Yet the soul woke not, sleeping by the way,  
Watched as a nursling of the large-eyed night,  
And sought no strength nor knowledge of the day,  
Nor closer touch conclusive of delight,  
Nor mightier joy nor truer than dreamers may,  
Nor more of song than they, nor more of light.

For who sleeps once and sees the secret light  
Whereby sleep shows the soul a fairer way  
Between the rise and rest of day and night,  
Shall care no more to fare as all men may,  
But be his place of pain or of delight,  
There shall he dwell, beholding night as day.

Song, have thy day and take thy fill of light  
Before the night be fallen across thy way ;  
Sing while he may, man hath no long delight.

## THE YEAR OF THE ROSE

FROM the depths of the green garden-closes  
Where the summer in darkness dozes  
    Till autumn pluck from his hand  
        An hour-glass that holds not a sand ;  
From the maze that a flower-belt encloses  
    To the stones and sea-grass on the strand  
How red was the reign of the roses  
    Over the rose-crowned land !

The year of the rose is brief ;  
From the first blade blown to the sheaf,  
    From the thin green leaf to the gold,  
        It has time to be sweet and grow old,  
To triumph and leave not a leaf  
    For witness in winter's sight  
        How lovers once in the light  
Would mix their breath with its breath,  
    And its spirit was quenched not of night,  
As love is subdued not of death.

In the red-rose land not a mile  
Of the meadows from stile to stile,  
    Of the valleys from stream to stream,  
        But the air was a long sweet dream  
And the earth was a sweet wide smile

Red-mouthed of a goddess, returned  
From the sea which had borne her and burned,  
That with one swift smile of her mouth  
Looked full on the north as it yearned,  
And the north was more than the south.

For the north, when winter was long,  
In his heart had made him a song,  
And clothed it with wings of desire,  
And shod it with shoon as of fire,  
To carry the tale of his wrong  
To the south-west wind by the sea,  
That none might bear it but he  
To the ear of the goddess unknown  
Who waits till her time shall be  
To take the world for a throne.

In the earth beneath, and above  
In the heaven where her name is love,  
She warms with light from her eyes  
The seasons of life as they rise,  
And her eyes are as eyes of a dove,  
But the wings that lift her and bear  
As an eagle's, and all her hair  
As fire by the wind's breath curled,  
And her passage is song through the air,  
And her presence is spring through the world.

So turned she northward and came,  
And the white-thorn land was aflame  
With the fires that were shed from her feet,  
That the north, by her love made sweet,  
Should be called by a rose-red name ;

And a murmur was heard as of doves,  
And a music beginning of loves  
In the light that the roses made,  
Such light as the music loves,  
The music of man with maid.

But the days drop one upon one,  
And a chill soft wind is begun  
In the heart of the rose-red maze  
That weeps for the roseleaf days  
And the reign of the rose undone  
That ruled so long in the light,  
And by spirit, and not by sight,  
Through the darkness thrilled with its breath,  
Still ruled in the viewless night,  
As love might rule over death.

The time of lovers is brief ;  
From the fair first joy to the grief  
That tells when love is grown old,  
From the warm wild kiss to the cold,  
From the red to the white-rose leaf,  
They have but a season to seem  
As roseleaves lost on a stream  
That part not and pass not apart  
As a spirit from dream to dream,  
As a sorrow from heart to heart.

From the bloom and the gloom that encloses  
The death-bed of Love where he dozes  
Till a relic be left not of sand  
To the hour-glass that breaks in his hand ;  
From the change in the grey garden-closes  
To the last stray grass of the strand,  
A rain and ruin of roses  
Over the red-rose land

## A WASTED VIGIL

## I

COULDST thou not watch with me one hour ? Behold,  
 Dawn skims the sea with flying feet of gold,  
 With sudden feet that graze the gradual sea ;

Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## II

What, not one hour ? for star by star the night  
 Falls, and her thousands world by world take flight ;  
 They die, and day survives, and what of thee ?

Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## III

Lo, far in heaven the web of night undone,  
 And on the sudden sea the gradual sun ;  
 Wave to wave answers, tree responds to tree ;

Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## IV

Sunbeam by sunbeam creeps from line to line,  
 Foam by foam quickens on the brightening brine ;  
 Sail by sail passes, flower by flower gets free ;

Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## V

Last year, a brief while since, an age ago,  
 A whole year past, with bud and bloom and snow,  
 O moon that wast in heaven, what friends were we !  
 Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## VI

Old moons, and last year's flowers, and last year's  
 snows !  
 Who now saith to thee, moon ? or who saith, rose ?  
 O dust and ashes, once found fair to see !  
 Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## VII

O dust and ashes, once thought sweet to smell !  
 With me it is not, is it with thee well ?  
 O sea-drift blown from windward back to lee !  
 Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## VIII

The old year's dead hands are full of their dead flowers,  
 The old days are full of dead old loves of ours,  
 Born as a rose, and briefer born than she ;  
 Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## IX

Could two days live again of that dead year,  
 One would say, seeking us and passing here,  
*Where is she ?* and one answering, *Where is he ?*  
 Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## x

Nay, those two lovers are not anywhere ;  
If we were they, none knows us what we were,  
Nor aught of all their barren grief and glee.  
Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## xi

Half false, half fair, all feeble, be my verse  
Upon thee not for blessing nor for curse ;  
For some must stand, and some must fall or flee ;  
Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## xii

As a new moon above spent stars thou wast ;  
But stars endure after the moon is past.  
Couldst thou not watch one hour, though I watch  
three ?  
Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## xiii

What of the night ? The night is full, the tide  
Storms inland, the most ancient rocks divide ;  
Yet some endure, and bow nor head nor knee ;  
Couldst thou not watch with me ?

## xiv

Since thou art not as these are, go thy ways ;  
Thou hast no part in all my nights and days.  
Lie still, sleep on, be glad—as such things be ;  
Thou couldst not watch with me. —

## THE COMPLAINT OF LISA

(Double Sestina)

DECAMERON, X. 7

THERE is no woman living that draws breath  
 So sad as I, though all things sadden her.  
 There is not one upon life's weariest way  
 Who is weary as I am weary of all but death.  
 Toward whom I look as looks the sunflower  
 All day with all his whole soul toward the sun ;  
 While in the sun's sight I make moan all day,  
 And all night on my sleepless maiden bed  
 Weep and call out on death, O Love, and thee,  
 That thou or he would take me to the dead,  
 And know not what thing evil I have done  
 That life should lay such heavy hand on me.

Alas, Love, what is this thou wouldest with me ?  
 What honour shalt thou have to quench my breath,  
 Or what shall my heart broken profit thee ?  
 O Love, O great god Love, what have I done,  
 That thou shouldst hunger so after my death ?  
 My heart is harmless as my life's first day :  
 Seek out some false fair woman, and plague her  
 Till her tears even as my tears fill her bed :  
 I am the least flower in thy flowery way,

But till my time be come that I be dead  
Let me live out my flower-time in the sun  
Though my leaves shut before the sunflower.

O Love, Love, Love, the kingly sunflower !  
Shall he the sun hath looked on look on me,  
That live down here in shade, out of the sun,  
Here living in the sorrow and shadow of death ?  
Shall he that feeds his heart full of the day  
Care to give mine eyes light, or my lips breath ?  
Because she loves him shall my lord love her  
Who is as a worm in my lord's kingly way ?  
I shall not see him or know him alive or dead ;  
But thou, I know thee, O Love, and pray to thee  
That in brief while my brief life-days be done,  
And the worm quickly make my marriage-bed.

For underground there is no sleepless bed :  
But here since I beheld my sunflower  
These eyes have slept not, seeing all night and day  
His sunlike eyes, and face fronting the sun.  
Wherefore if anywhere be any death,  
I would fain find and fold him fast to me,  
That I may sleep with the world's eldest dead,  
With her that died seven centuries since, and her  
That went last night down the night-wandering way.  
For this is sleep indeed, when labour is done,  
Without love, without dreams, and without breath,  
And without thought, O name unnamed ! of thee.

Ah, but, forgetting all things, shall I thee ?  
Wilt thou not be as now about my bed  
There underground as here before the sun ?  
Shall not thy vision vex me alive and dead,

Thy moving vision without form or breath?  
I read long since the bitter tale of her  
Who read the tale of Launcelot on a day,  
And died, and had no quiet after death,  
But was moved ever along a weary way,  
Lost with her love in the underworld ; ah me,  
O my king, O my lordly sunflower,  
Would God to me too such a thing were done !

But if such sweet and bitter things be done,  
Then, flying from life, I shall not fly from thee.  
For in that living world without a sun  
Thy vision will lay hold upon me dead,  
And meet and mock me, and mar my peace in death.  
Yet if being wroth God had such pity on her,  
Who was a sinner and foolish in her day,  
That even in hell they twain should breathe one  
breath,  
Why should he not in some wise pity me ?  
So if I sleep not in my soft strait bed  
I may look up and see my sunflower  
As he the sun, in some divine strange way.

O poor my heart, well knowest thou in what way  
This sore sweet evil unto us was done.  
For on a holy and a heavy day  
I was arisen out of my still small bed  
To see the knights tilt, and one said to me  
“ The king,” and seeing him, somewhat stopped my  
breath,  
And if the girl spake more, I heard not her,  
For only I saw what I shall see when dead,  
A kingly flower of knights, a sunflower,

That shone against the sunlight like the sun,  
And like a fire, O heart, consuming thee,  
The fire of love that lights the pyre of death.

Howbeit I shall not die an evil death  
Who have loved in such a sad and sinless way,  
That this my love, lord, was no shame to thee.  
So when mine eyes are shut against the sun,  
O my soul's sun, O the world's sunflower,  
Thou nor no man will quite despise me dead.  
And dying I pray with all my low last breath  
That thy whole life may be as was that day,  
That feast-day that made trothplight death and me,  
Giving the world light of thy great deeds done ;  
And that fair face brightening thy bridal bed,  
That God be good as God hath been to her.

That all things goodly and glad remain with her,  
All things that make glad life and goodly death ;  
That as a bee sucks from a sunflower  
Honey, when summer draws delighted breath,  
Her soul may drink of thy soul in like way,  
And love make life a fruitful marriage-bed  
Where day may bring forth fruits of joy to day  
And night to night till days and nights be dead.  
And as she gives light of her love to thee,  
Give thou to her the old glory of days long done ;  
And either give some heat of light to me,  
To warm me where I sleep without the sun.

O sunflower made drunken with the sun,  
O knight whose lady's heart draws thine to her,  
Great king, glad lover, I have a word to thee.  
There is a weed lives out of the sun's way,

Hid from the heat deep in the meadow's bed,  
That swoons and whitens at the wind's least breath,  
A flower star-shaped, that all a summer day  
Will gaze her soul out on the sunflower  
For very love till twilight finds her dead.  
But the great sunflower heeds not her poor death,  
Knows not when all her loving life is done ;  
And so much knows my lord the king of me.

Aye, all day long he has no eye for me ;  
With golden eye following the golden sun  
From rose-coloured to purple-pillowed bed,  
From birthplace to the flame-lit place of death,  
From eastern end to western of his way.  
So mine eye follows thee, my sunflower,  
So the white star-flower turns and yearns to thee,  
The sick weak weed, not well alive or dead,  
Trod underfoot if any pass by her,  
Pale, without colour of summer or summer breath  
In the shrunk shuddering petals, that have done  
No work but love, and die before the day.

But thou, to-day, to-morrow, and every day,  
Be glad and great, O love whose love slays me.  
Thy fervent flower made fruitful from the sun  
Shall drop its golden seed in the world's way,  
That all men thereof nourished shall praise thee  
For grain and flower and fruit of works well done ;  
Till thy shed seed, O shining sunflower,  
Bring forth such growth of the world's garden-bed  
As like the sun shall outlive age and death.  
And yet I would thine heart had heed of her  
Who loves thee alive ; but not till she be dead.  
Come, Love, then, quickly, and take her utmost  
breath.

Song, speak for me who am dumb as are the dead ;  
From my sad bed of tears I send forth thee,  
To fly all day from sun's birth to sun's death  
Down the sun's way after the flying sun,  
For love of her that gave thee wings and breath,  
Ere day be done, to seek the sunflower.

## FOR THE FEAST OF GIORDANO BRUNO,

PHILOSOPHER AND MARTYR

## I

Son of the lightning and the light that glows  
 Beyond the lightning's or the morning's light,  
 Soul splendid with all-righteous love of right,  
 In whose keen fire all hopes and fears and woes  
 Were clean consumed, and from their ashes rose  
 Transfigured, and intolerable to sight  
 Save of purged eyes whose lids had cast off night,  
 In love's and wisdom's likeness when they close,  
 Embracing, and between them truth stands fast,  
 Embraced of either ; thou whose feet were set  
 On English earth while this was England yet,  
 Our friend that art, our Sidney's friend that wast,  
 Heart hardier found and higher than all men's past,  
 Shall we not praise thee though thine own forget ?

## II

Lift up thy light on us and on thine own,  
 O soul whose spirit on earth was as a rod  
 To scourge off priests, a sword to pierce their  
 God,  
 A staff for man's free thought to walk alone,

A lamp to lead him far from shrine and throne  
On ways untrodden where his fathers trod  
Ere earth's heart withered at a high priest's nod  
And all men's mouths that made not prayer made  
moan.

From bonds and torments and the ravening flame  
Surely thy spirit of sense rose up to greet  
Lucretius, where such only spirits meet,  
And walk with him apart till Shelley came  
To make the heaven of heavens more heavenly  
sweet  
And mix with yours a third incorporate name.

## AVE ATQUE VALE

IN MEMORY OF CHARLES BAUDELAIRE

Nous devrions pourtant lui porter quelques fleurs ;  
 Les morts, les pauvres morts, ont de grandes douleurs,  
 Et quand Octobre souffle, émondeur des vieux arbres,  
 Son vent mélancolique à l'entour de leurs marbres,  
 Certe, ils doivent trouver les vivants bien ingrats.

*Les Fleurs du Mal.*

## I

SHALL I strew on thee rose or rue or laurel,  
 Brother, on this that was the veil of thee ?  
 Or quiet sea-flower moulded by the sea,  
 Or simplest growth of meadow-sweet or sorrel,  
 Such as the summer-sleepy Dryads weave,  
 Waked up by snow-soft sudden rains at eve ?  
 Or wilt thou rather, as on earth before,  
 Half-faded fiery blossoms, pale with heat  
 And full of bitter summer, but more sweet  
 To thee than gleanings of a northern shore  
 Trod by no tropic feet ?

## II

For always thee the fervid languid glories  
 Allured of heavier suns in mightier skies ;  
 Thine ears knew all the wandering watery sighs  
 Where the sea sobs round Lesbian promontories,

The barren kiss of piteous wave to wave  
 That knows not where is that Leucadian grave  
 Which hides too deep the supreme head of song.  
 Ah, salt and sterile as her kisses were,  
 The wild sea winds her and the green gulfs bear  
 Hither and thither, and vex and work her wrong,  
 Blind gods that cannot spare.

## III

Thou sawest, in thine old singing season, brother,  
 Secrets and sorrows unbeheld of us :  
 Fierce loves, and lovely leaf-buds poisonous,  
 Bare to thy subtler eye, but for none other  
 Blowing by night in some unbreathed-in clime ;  
 The hidden harvest of luxurious time,  
 Sin without shape, and pleasure without speech ;  
 And where strange dreams in a tumultuous sleep  
 Make the shut eyes of stricken spirits weep ;  
 And with each face thou sawest the shadow on each,  
 Seeing as men sow men reap.

## IV

O sleepless heart and sombre soul unsleeping,  
 That were athirst for sleep and no more life  
 And no more love, for peace and no more strife !  
 Now the dim gods of death have in their keeping  
 Spirit and body and all the springs of song,  
 Is it well now where love can do no wrong,  
 Where stingless pleasure has no foam or fang  
 Behind the unopening closure of her lips ?  
 Is it not well where soul from body slips  
 And flesh from bone divides without a pang  
 As dew from flower-bell drips ?

## V

It is enough ; the end and the beginning  
 Are one thing to thee, who art past the end.  
 O hand unclasped of un beholden friend,  
 For thee no fruits to pluck, no palms for winning,  
 No triumph and no labour and no lust,  
 Only dead yew-leaves and a little dust.  
 O quiet eyes wherein the light saith nought,  
 Whereto the day is dumb, nor any night  
 With obscure finger silences your sight,  
 Nor in your speech the sudden soul speaks thought,  
 Sleep, and have sleep for light.

## VI

Now all strange hours and all strange loves are over,  
 Dreams and desires and sombre songs and sweet,  
 Hast thou found place at the great knees and  
 feet  
 Of some pale Titan-woman like a lover,  
 Such as thy vision here solicited,  
 Under the shadow of her fair vast head,  
 The deep division of prodigious breasts,  
 The solemn slope of mighty limbs asleep,  
 The weight of awful tresses that still keep  
 The savour and shade of old-world pine-forests  
 Where the wet hill-winds weep ?

## VII

Hast thou found any likeness for thy vision ?  
 O gardener of strange flowers, what bud, what  
 bloom,  
 Hast thou found sown, what gathered in the  
 gloom ?  
 What of despair, of rapture, of derision,

What of life is there, what of ill or good?  
Are the fruits grey like dust or bright like blood?  
Does the dim ground grow any seed of ours,  
The faint fields quicken any terrene root,  
In low lands where the sun and moon are mute  
And all the stars keep silence? Are there flowers  
At all, or any fruit?

## VIII

Alas, but though my flying song flies after,  
O sweet strange elder singer, thy more fleet  
Singing, and footprints of thy fleeter feet,  
Some dim derision of mysterious laughter  
From the blind tongueless warders of the dead,  
Some gainless glimpse of Proserpine's veiled  
head,  
Some little sound of unregarded tears  
Wept by effaced unprofitable eyes,  
And from pale mouths some cadence of dead  
sighs—  
These only, these the hearkening spirit hears,  
Sees only such things rise.

## IX

Thou art far too far for wings of words to follow,  
Far too far off for thought or any prayer.  
What ails us with thee, who art wind and air?  
What ails us gazing where all seen is hollow?  
Yet with some fancy, yet with some desire,  
Dreams pursue death as winds a flying fire,  
Our dreams pursue our dead and do not find.

Still, and more swift than they, the thin flame  
flies,  
The low light fails us in elusive skies,  
Still the foiled earnest ear is deaf, and blind  
Are still the eluded eyes.

## x

Not thee, O never thee, in all time's changes,  
Not thee, but this the sound of thy sad soul,  
The shadow of thy swift spirit, this shut scroll  
I lay my hand on, and not death estranges  
My spirit from communion of thy song—  
These memories and these melodies that throng  
Veiled porches of a Muse funereal—  
These I salute, these touch, these clasp and fold  
As though a hand were in my hand to hold,  
Or through mine ears a mourning musical  
Of many mourners rolled.

## xi

I among these, I also, in such station  
As when the pyre was charred, and piled the  
sods,  
And offering to the dead made, and their gods,  
The old mourners had, standing to make libation,  
I stand, and to the gods and to the dead  
Do reverence without prayer or praise, and shed  
Offering to these unknown, the gods of gloom,  
And what of honey and spice my seedlands bear,  
And what I may of fruits in this chilled air,  
And lay, Orestes-like, across the tomb  
A curl of severed hair.

## xii

But by no hand nor any treason stricken,  
Not like the low-lying head of Him, the King,  
The flame that made of Troy a ruinous thing,  
Thou liest, and on this dust no tears could quicken  
There fall no tears like theirs that all men hear  
Fall tear by sweet imperishable tear  
Down the opening leaves of holy poets' pages.  
Thee not Orestes, not Electra mourns ;  
But bending us-ward with memorial urns  
The most high Muses that fulfil all ages  
Weep, and our God's heart yearns.

## xiii

For, sparing of his sacred strength, not often  
Among us darkling here the lord of light  
Makes manifest his music and his might  
In hearts that open and in lips that soften  
With the soft flame and heat of songs that shine.  
Thy lips indeed he touched with bitter wine,  
And nourished them indeed with bitter bread ;  
Yet surely from his hand thy soul's food came,  
The fire that scarred thy spirit at his flame  
Was lighted, and thine hungering heart he fed  
Who feeds our hearts with fame.

## xiv

Therefore he too now at thy soul's sunsetting,  
God of all suns and songs, he too bends down  
To mix his laurel with thy cypress crown,  
And save thy dust from blame and from forgetting.

Therefore he too, seeing all thou wert and art,  
 Compassionate, with sad and sacred heart,  
 Mourns thee of many his children the last dead,  
 And hallows with strange tears and alien sighs  
 Thine unmelodious mouth and sunless eyes,  
 And over thine irrevocable head  
 Sheds light from the under skies.

## xv

And one weeps with him in the ways Lethean,  
 And stains with tears her changing bosom chill :  
 That obscure Venus of the hollow hill,  
 That thing transformed which was the Cytherean,  
 With lips that lost their Grecian laugh divine  
 Long since, and face no more called Erycine ;  
 A ghost, a bitter and luxurious god.  
 Thee also with fair flesh and singing spell  
 Did she, a sad and second prey, compel  
 Into the footless places once more trod,  
 And shadows hot from hell.

## xvi

And now no sacred staff shall break in blossom,  
 No choral salutation lure to light  
 A spirit sick with perfume and sweet night  
 And love's tired eyes and hands and barren bosom.  
 There is no help for these things ; none to mend  
 And none to mar ; not all our songs, O friend,  
 Will make death clear or make life durable.  
 Howbeit with rose and ivy and wild vine  
 And with wild notes about this dust of thine  
 At least I fill the place where white dreams dwell  
 And wreath an unseen shrine.

## XVII

Sleep ; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,  
If sweet, give thanks ; thou hast no more to  
live ;  
And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.  
Out of the mystic and the mournful garden  
Where all day through thine hands in barren  
braid  
Wove the sick flowers of secrecy and shade,  
Green buds of sorrow and sin, and remnants grey,  
Sweet-smelling, pale with poison, sanguine-  
hearted,  
Passions that sprang from sleep and thoughts  
that started,  
Shall death not bring us all as thee one day  
Among the days departed ?

## XVIII

For thee, O now a silent soul, my brother,  
Take at my hands this garland, and farewell.  
Thin is the leaf, and chill the wintry smell,  
And chill the solemn earth, a fatal mother,  
With sadder than the Niobeian womb,  
And in the hollow of her breasts a tomb.  
Content thee, howsoe'er, whose days are done ;  
There lies not any troublous thing before,  
Nor sight nor sound to war against thee more,  
For whom all winds are quiet as the sun,  
All waters as the shore.

## MEMORIAL VERSES

## ON THE DEATH OF THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

DEATH, what hast thou to do with me ? So saith Love, with eyes set against the face of Death ;

What have I done, O thou strong Death, to thee, That mine own lips should wither from thy breath ?

Though thou be blind as fire or as the sea, Why should thy waves and storms make war on me ?

Is it for hate thou hast to find me fair, Or for desire to kiss, if it might be,

My very mouth of song, and kill me there ? So with keen rains vexing his crownless hair,

With bright feet bruised from no delightful way, Through darkness and the disenchanted air,

Lost Love went weeping half a winter's day. And the armèd wind that smote him seemed to say, How shall the dew live when the dawn is fled, Or wherefore should the Mayflower outlast May ?

Then Death took Love by the right hand and said, Smiling : Come now and look upon thy dead.

But Love cast down the glories of his eyes, And bowed down like a flower his flowerless head.

And Death spake, saying : What ails thee in such wise,

Being god, to shut thy sight up from the skies ?

If thou canst see not, hast thou ears to hear ?

Or is thy soul too as a leaf that dies ?

Even as he spake with fleshless lips of fear,  
But soft as sleep sings in a tired man's ear,

Behold, the winter was not, and its might  
Fell, and fruits broke forth of the barren year.

And upon earth was largess of great light,  
And moving music winged for worldwide flight,

And shapes and sounds of gods beheld and heard,  
And day's foot set upon the neck of night.

And with such song the hollow ways were stirred  
As of a god's heart hidden in a bird,

Or as the whole soul of the sun in spring  
Should find full utterance in one flower-soft word,

And all the season should break forth and sing  
From one flower's lips, in one rose triumphing ;

Such breath and light of song as of a flame  
Made ears and spirits of them that heard it ring.

And Love beholding knew not for the same  
The shape that led him, nor in face nor name,

For he was bright and great of thews and fair,  
And in Love's eyes he was not Death, but Fame.

Not that grey ghost whose life is empty and bare  
And his limbs moulded out of mortal air,

A cloud of change that shifts into a shower  
And dies and leaves no light for time to wear :

But a god clothed with his own joy and power,  
A god re-risen out of his mortal hour

Immortal, king and lord of time and space,  
With eyes that look on them as from a tower.

And where he stood the pale sepulchral place  
Bloomed, as new life might in a bloodless face,

And where men sorrowing came to seek a tomb  
With funeral flowers and tears for grief and grace,

They saw with light as of a world in bloom  
The portal of the House of Fame illume

The ways of life wherein we toiling tread,  
And watched the darkness as a brand consume.

And through the gates where rule the deathless dead  
The sound of a new singer's soul was shed

That sang among his kinsfolk, and a beam  
Shot from the star on a new ruler's head.

A new star lighting the Lethean stream,  
A new song mixed into the song supreme

Made of all souls of singers and their might,  
That makes of life and time and death a dream.

Thy star, thy song, O soul that in our sight  
Wast as a sun that made for man's delight

Flowers and all fruits in season, being so near  
The sun-god's face, our god that gives us light.

To him of all gods that we love or fear  
Thou amongst all men by thy name wast dear,

Dear to the god that gives us spirit of song  
To bind and burn all hearts of men that hear.

The god that makes men's words too sweet and strong  
For life or time or death to do them wrong,

Who sealed with his thy spirit for a sign  
And filled it with his breath thy whole life long.

Who made thy moist lips fiery with new wine  
Pressed from the grapes of song, the sovereign vine,  
And with all love of all things loveliest  
Gave thy soul power to make them more divine.

That thou might'st breathe upon the breathless rest  
Of marble, till the brows and lips and breast  
Felt fall from off them as a cancelled curse  
That speechless sleep wherewith they lived opprest.

Who gave thee strength and heat of spirit to pierce  
All clouds of form and colour that disperse,  
And leave the spirit of beauty to remould  
In types of clean chryselephantine verse.

Who gave thee words more golden than fine gold  
To carve in shapes more glorious than of old,  
And build thy songs up in the sight of time  
As statues set in godhead manifold :

In sight and scorn of temporal change and clime  
That meet the sun re-risen with refluent rhyme  
—As god to god might answer face to face—  
From lips whereon the morning strikes sublime.

Dear to the god, our god who gave thee place  
Among the chosen of days, the royal race,  
The lords of light, whose eyes of old and ears  
Saw even on earth and heard him for a space.

There are the souls of those once mortal years  
That wrought with fire of joy and light of tears

    In words divine as deeds that grew thereof  
Such music as he swoons with love who hears.

There are the lives that lighten from above  
Our under lives, the spherical souls that move

    Through the ancient heaven of song-illumined air  
Whence we that hear them singing die with love.

There all the crowned Hellenic heads, and there  
The old gods who made men godlike as they were,

    The lyric lips wherefrom all songs take fire,  
Live eyes, and light of Apollonian hair.

There, round the sovereign passion of that lyre  
Which the stars hear and tremble with desire,

    The ninefold light Pierian is made one  
That here we see divided, and aspire,

Seeing, after this or that crown to be won ;  
But where they hear the singing of the sun,

    All form, all sound, all colour, and all thought  
Are as one body and soul in unison.

There the song sung shines as a picture wrought,  
The painted mouths sing that on earth say nought,

    The carven limbs have sense of blood and growth  
And large-eyed life that seeks nor lacks not aught.

There all the music of thy living mouth  
Lives, and all loves wrought of thine hand in youth

    And bound about the breasts and brows with gold  
And coloured pale or dusk from north or south.

Fair living things made to thy will of old,  
Born of thy lips, no births of mortal mould,  
That in the world of song about thee wait  
Where thought and truth are one and manifold.

Within the graven lintels of the gate  
That here divides our vision and our fate,  
The dreams we walk in and the truths of sleep,  
All sense and spirit have life inseparable.

There what one thinks, is his to grasp and keep ;  
There are no dreams, but very joys to reap,  
No foiled desires that die before delight,  
No fears to see across our joys and weep.

There hast thou all thy will of thought and sight,  
All hope for harvest, and all heaven for flight ;  
The sunrise of whose golden-mouthed glad head  
To paler songless ghosts was heat and light.

Here where the sunset of our year is red  
Men think of thee as of the summer dead,  
Gone forth before the snows, before thy day,  
With unshod feet, with brows unchapleted.

Couldst thou not wait till age had wound, they say,  
Round those wreathed brows his soft white blossoms ?  
Nay,

Why shouldst thou vex thy soul with this harsh air,  
Thy bright-winged soul, once free to take its way ?

Nor for men's reverence hadst thou need to wear  
The holy flower of grey time-hallowed hair ;  
Nor were it fit that aught of thee grew old,  
Fair lover all thy days of all things fair.

And hear we not thy words of molten gold  
Singing ? or is their light and heat acold

Whereat men warmed their spirits ? Nay, for all  
These yet are with us, ours to hear and hold.

The lovely laughter, the clear tears, the call  
Of love to love on ways where shadows fall,

Through doors of dim division and disguise,  
And music made of doubts unmusical ;

The love that caught strange light from death's own  
eyes,<sup>1</sup>

And filled death's lips with fiery words and sighs,

And half asleep let feed from veins of his  
Her close red warm snake's mouth, Egyptian-wise :

And that great night of love more strange than this,<sup>2</sup>  
When she that made the whole world's bale and bliss

Made king of all the world's desire a slave,  
And killed him in mid kingdom with a kiss ;

Veiled loves that shifted shapes and shafts, and gave,<sup>3</sup>  
Laughing, strange gifts to hands that durst not crave,

Flowers double-blossomed, fruits of scent and hue  
Sweet as the bride-bed, stranger than the grave ;

All joys and wonders of old lives and new

That ever in love's shine or shadow grew,

And all the grief whereof he dreams and grieves,  
And all sweet roots fed on his light and dew ;

<sup>1</sup> *La Morte Amoureuse.*

<sup>2</sup> *Une Nuit de Cléopâtre.*      <sup>3</sup> *Mademoiselle de Maupin.*

All these through thee our spirit of sense perceives,  
As threads in the unseen woof thy music weaves,

Birds caught and snared that fill our ears with thee,  
Bay-blossoms in thy wreath of brow-bound leaves.

Mixed with the masque of death's old comedy  
Though thou too pass, have here our flowers, that we

For all the flowers thou gav'st upon thee shed,  
And pass not crownless to Persephone.

Blue lotus-blooms and white and rosy-red  
We wind with poppies for thy silent head,

And on this margin of the sundering sea  
Leave thy sweet light to rise upon the dead.

## SONNET

(WITH A COPY OF *Mademoiselle de Maupin*)

THIS is the golden book of spirit and sense,  
The holy writ of beauty ; he that wrought  
Made it with dreams and faultless words and  
thought  
That seeks and finds and loses in the dense  
Dim air of life that beauty's excellence  
Wherewith love makes one hour of life distraught  
And all hours after follow and find not aught.  
Here is that height of all love's eminence  
Where man may breathe but for a breathing-space  
And feel his soul burn as an altar-fire  
To the unknown God of unachieved desire,  
And from the middle mystery of the place  
Watch lights that break, hear sounds as of a  
quire,  
But see not twice unveiled the veiled God's face.

## AGE AND SONG

(TO BARRY CORNWALL)

## I

IN vain men tell us time can alter  
 Old loves or make old memories falter,  
 That with the old year the old year's life closes.  
 The old dew still falls on the old sweet flowers,  
 The old sun revives the new-fledged hours,  
 The old summer rears the new-born roses.

## II

Much more a Muse that bears upon her  
 Raiment and wreath and flower of honour,  
 Gathered long since and long since woven,  
 Fades not or falls as fall the vernal  
 Blossoms that bear no fruit eternal,  
 By summer or winter charred or cloven.

## III

No time casts down, no time upraises,  
 Such loves, such memories, and such praises,  
 As need no grace of sun or shower,  
 No saving screen from frost or thunder  
 To tend and house around and under  
 The imperishable and fearless flower,

## IV

Old thanks, old thoughts, old aspirations,  
Outlive men's lives and lives of nations,  
Dead, but for one thing which survives—  
The inalienable and unpriced treasure,  
The old joy of power, the old pride of pleasure,  
That lives in light above men's lives.

## IN MEMORY OF BARRY CORNWALL

(OCTOBER 4, 1874)

## I

IN the garden of death, where the singers whose names are deathless

One with another make music unheard of men,  
Where the dead sweet roses fade not of lips long breathless,

And the fair eyes shine that shall weep not or change again,

Who comes now crowned with the blossom of snow-white years ?

What music is this that the world of the dead men hears ?

## II

Beloved of men, whose words on our lips were honey,

Whose name in our ears and our fathers' ears was sweet,

Like summer gone forth of the land his songs made sunny,

To the beautiful veiled bright world where the glad ghosts meet,

Child, father, bridegroom and bride, and anguish and rest,

No soul shall pass of a singer than this more blest.

## III

Blest for the years' sweet sake that were filled and  
brightened,  
As a forest with birds, with the fruit and the flower  
of his song ;  
For the souls' sake blest that heard, and their cares  
were lightened,  
For the hearts' sake blest that have fostered his  
name so long ;  
By the living and dead lips blest that have loved his  
name,  
And clothed with their praise and crowned with their  
love for fame.

## IV

Ah, fair and fragrant his fame as flowers that close  
not,  
That shrink not by day for heat or for cold by  
night,  
As a thought in the heart shall increase when the  
heart's self knows not,  
Shall endure in our ears as a sound, in our eyes as  
a light ;  
Shall wax with the years that wane and the seasons'  
chime,  
As a white rose thornless that grows in the garden  
of time.

## V

The same year calls, and one goes hence with  
another,  
And men sit sad that were glad for their sweet  
songs' sake ;

The same year beckons, and elder with younger brother

Takes mutely the cup from his hand that we all shall take.<sup>1</sup>

They pass ere the leaves be past or the snows be come;

And the birds are loud, but the lips that outsang them dumb.

## VI

Time takes them home that we loved, fair names and famous,

To the soft long sleep, to the broad sweet bosom of death;

But the flower of their souls he shall take not away to shame us,

Nor the lips lack song for ever that now lack breath.

For with us shall the music and perfume that die not dwell,

Though the dead to our dead bid welcome, and we farewell.

<sup>1</sup> Sydney Dobell died August 22, 1874.

## EPICEDE

(James Lorimer Graham died at Florence, April 30, 1876)

LIFE may give for love to death  
 Little ; what are life's gifts worth  
 To the dead wrapt round with earth ?  
 Yet from lips of living breath  
 Sighs or words we are fain to give,  
 All that yet, while yet we live,  
 Life may give for love to death.

Dead so long before his day,  
 Passed out of the Italian sun  
 To the dark where all is done,  
 Fallen upon the verge of May ;  
 Here at life's and April's end  
 How should song salute my friend  
 Dead so long before his day ?

Not a kindlier life or sweeter  
 Time, that lights and quenches men,  
 Now may quench or light again,  
 Mingling with the mystic metre  
 Woven of all men's lives with his  
 Not a clearer note than this,  
 Not a kindlier life or sweeter.

In this heavenliest part of earth  
He that living loved the light,  
Light and song, may rest aright,  
One in death, if strange in birth,  
With the deathless dead that make  
Life the lovelier for their sake  
In this heavenliest part of earth.

Light, and song, and sleep at last—  
Struggling hands and suppliant knees  
Get no goodlier gift than these.  
Song that holds remembrance fast,  
Light that lightens death, attend  
Round their graves who have to friend  
Light, and song, and sleep at last.

## TO VICTOR HUGO

HE had no children, who for love of men,  
Being God, endured of Gods such things as thou,  
Father ; nor on his thunder-beaten brow  
Fell such a woe as bows thine head again,  
Twice bowed before, though godlike, in man's ken,  
And seen too high for any stroke to bow  
Save this of some strange God's that bends it now  
The third time with such weight as bruised it then.  
Fain would grief speak, fain utter for love's sake  
Some word ; but comfort who might bid thee take ?  
What God in your own tongue shall talk with thee,  
Showing how all souls that look upon the sun  
Shall be for thee one spirit and thy son,  
And thy soul's child the soul of man to be ?

*January 3, 1876.*

## INFERIAE

SPRING, and the light and sound of things on earth  
 Requicken, all within our green sea's girth ;  
 A time of passage or a time of birth  
 Fourscore years since as this year, first and last.

The sun is all about the world we see,  
 The breath and strength of very spring ; and we  
 Live, love, and feed on our own hearts ; but he  
 Whose heart fed mine has passed into the past.

Past, all things born with sense and blood and breath ;  
 The flesh hears nought that now the spirit saith.  
 If death be like as birth and birth as death,  
 The first was fair—more fair should be the last.

Fourscore years since, and come but one month more  
 The count were perfect of his mortal score  
 Whose sail went seaward yesterday from shore  
 To cross the last of many an unsailed sea.

Light, love and labour up to life's last height,  
 These three were stars unsetting in his sight ;  
 Even as the sun is life and heat and light  
 And sets not nor is dark when dark are we.

The life, the spirit, and the work were one  
That here—ah, who shall say, that here are done ?  
Not I, that know not ; father, not thy son,  
For all the darkness of the night and sea.

*March 5, 1877*

## A BIRTH-SONG

(For Olivia Frances Madox Rossetti, born September 20, 1875)

OUT of the dark sweet sleep  
 Where no dreams laugh or weep  
     Borne through bright gates of birth  
 Into the dim sweet light  
     Where day still dreams of night  
     While heaven takes form on earth,  
 White rose of spirit and flesh, red lily of love,  
     What note of song have we  
     Fit for the birds and thee,  
 Fair nestling couched beneath the mother-dove?

Nay, in some more divine  
 Small speechless song of thine  
     Some news too good for words,  
 Heart-hushed and smiling, we  
     Might hope to have of thee,  
     The youngest of God's birds,  
 If thy sweet sense might mix itself with ours,  
     If ours might understand  
     The language of thy land,  
 Ere thine become the tongue of mortal hours :

Ere thy lips learn too soon  
 Their soft first human tune,  
 Sweet, but less sweet than now,  
 And thy raised eyes to read  
 Glad and good things indeed,  
 But none so sweet as thou :  
 Ere thought lift up their flower-soft lids to see  
 What life and love on earth  
 Bring thee for gifts at birth,  
 But none so good as thine who hast given us thee :

Now, ere thy sense forget  
 The heaven that fills it yet,  
 Now, sleeping or awake,  
 If thou couldst tell, or we  
 Ask and be heard of thee,  
 For love's undying sake,  
 From thy dumb lips divine and bright mute speech  
 Such news might touch our ear  
 That then would burn to hear  
 Too high a message now for man's to reach.

Ere the gold hair of corn  
 Had withered wast thou born,  
 To make the good time glad ;  
 The time that but last year  
 Fell colder than a tear  
 On hearts and hopes turned sad,  
 High hopes and hearts requickening in thy dawn,  
 Even theirs whose life-springs, child,  
 Filled thine with life and smiled,  
 But then wept blood for half their own withdrawn.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Oliver Madox Brown died November 5, 1874, in his twentieth year.

If death and birth be one,  
 And set with rise of sun,  
     And truth with dreams divine,  
 Some word might come with thee  
 From over the still sea  
     Deep hid in shade or shine,  
 Crossed by the crossing sails of death and birth,  
     Word of some sweet new thing  
     Fit for such lips to bring,  
 Some word of love, some afterthought of earth.

If love be strong as death,  
 By what so natural breath  
     As thine could this be said?  
 By what so lovely way  
 Could love send word to say  
     He lives and is not dead?  
 Such word alone were fit for only thee,  
     If his and thine have met  
     Where spirits rise and set,  
 His whom we see not, thine whom scarce we see :

His there new-born, as thou  
 New-born among us now ;  
     His, here so fruitful-souled,  
 Now veiled and silent here,  
 Now dumb as thou last year,  
     A ghost of one year old :  
 If lights that change their sphere in changing meet,  
     Some ray might his not give  
     To thine who wast to live,  
 And make thy present with his past life sweet ?

Let dreams that laugh or weep,  
 All glad and sad dreams, sleep ;

Truth more than dreams is dear.  
Let thoughts that change and fly,  
Sweet thoughts and swift, go by ;  
More than all thought is here.  
More than all hope can forge or memory feign  
The life that in our eyes,  
Made out of love's life, lies,  
And flower-like fed with love for sun and rain.

Twice royal in its root  
The sweet small olive-shoot  
Here set in sacred earth ;  
Twice dowered with glorious grace  
From either heaven-born race  
First blended in its birth ;  
Fair God or Genius of so fair an hour,  
For love of either name  
Twice crowned, with love and fame,  
Guard and be gracious to the fair-named flower.

*October 19, 1875.*

## EX-VOTO

WHEN their last hour shall rise  
 Pale on these mortal eyes,  
 Herself like one that dies,

And kiss me dying  
 The cold last kiss, and fold  
 Close round my limbs her cold  
 Soft shade as raiment rolled  
 And leave them lying,

If aught my soul would say  
 Might move to hear me pray  
 The birth-god of my day  
 That he might hearken,  
 This grace my heart should crave,  
 To find no landward grave  
 That worldly springs make brave,  
 World's winters darken,

Nor grow through gradual hours  
 The cold blind seed of flowers  
 Made by new beams and showers  
 From limbs that moulder,  
 Nor take my part with earth,  
 But find for death's new birth  
 A bed of larger girth,  
 More chaste and colder.

Not earth's for spring and fall,  
Not earth's at heart, not all  
Earth's making, though men call  
    Earth only mother,  
Not hers at heart she bare  
Me, but thy child, O fair  
Sea, and thy brother's care,  
    The wind thy brother.

Yours was I born, and ye,  
The sea-wind and the sea,  
Made all my soul in me  
    A song for ever,  
A harp to string and smite  
For love's sake of the bright  
Wind and the sea's delight,  
    To fail them never :

Not while on this side death  
I hear what either saith  
And drink of either's breath  
    With heart's thanksgiving  
That in my veins like wine  
Some sharp salt blood of thine,  
Some springtide pulse of brine,  
    Yet leaps up living.

When thy salt lips wellnigh  
Sucked in my mouth's last sigh,  
Grudged I so much to die  
    This death as others ?  
Was it no ease to think  
The chalice from whose brink  
Fate gave me death to drink  
    Was thine—my mother's ?

Thee too, the all-fostering earth,  
 Fair as thy fairest birth,  
 More than thy worthiest worth,

    We call, we know thee,  
 More sweet and just and dread  
 Than live men highest of head  
 Or even thy holiest dead  
     Laid low below thee.

The sunbeam on the sheaf,  
 The dewfall on the leaf,  
 All joy, all grace, all grief,  
     Are thine for giving ;  
 Of thee our loves are born,  
 Our lives and loves, that mourn  
 And triumph ; tares with corn,  
     Dead seed with living :

All good and ill things done  
 In eyeshot of the sun  
 At last in thee made one  
     Rest well contented ;  
 All words of all man's breath  
 And works he doth or saith,  
 All wholly done to death,  
     None long lamented.

A slave to sons of thee,  
 Thou, seeming, yet art free ;  
 But who shall make the sea  
     Serve even in seeming ?  
 What plough shall bid it bear  
 Seed to the sun and the air,  
 Fruit for thy strong sons' fare,  
     Fresh wine's foam streaming ?

What oldworld son of thine,  
Made drunk with death as wine,  
Hath drunk the bright sea's brine

With lips of laughter ?

Thy blood they drink ; but he  
Who hath drunken of the sea  
Once deeper than of thee

Shall drink not after.

Of thee thy sons of men  
Drink deep, and thirst again ;  
For wine in feasts, and then

In fields for slaughter ;  
But thirst shall touch not him  
Who hath felt with sense grown dim  
Rise, covering lip and limb,

The wan sea's water.

All fire of thirst that aches  
The salt sea cools and slakes  
More than all springs or lakes,

Freshets or shallows ;  
Wells where no beam can burn  
Through frondage of the fern  
That hides from hart and hern

The haunt it hallows.

Peace with all graves on earth  
For death or sleep or birth  
Be alway, one in worth

One with another ;  
But when my time shall be,  
O mother, O my sea,  
Alive or dead, take me,  
Me too, my mother.

## A BALLAD OF DREAMLAND

I HID my heart in a nest of roses,  
 Out of the sun's way, hidden apart ;  
 In a softer bed than the soft white snow's is,  
 Under the roses I hid my heart.  
 Why would it sleep not? why should it start,  
 When never a leaf of the rose-tree stirred ?  
 What made sleep flutter his wings and part ?  
 Only the song of a secret bird.

Lie still, I said, for the wind's wing closes,  
 And mild leaves muffle the keen sun's dart ;  
 Lie still, for the wind on the warm sea dozes,  
 And the wind is unquieter yet than thou art.  
 Does a thought in thee still as a thorn's wound  
 smart ?  
 Does the fang still fret thee of hope deferred ?  
 What bids the lids of thy sleep dispart ?  
 Only the song of a secret bird.

The green land's name that a charm encloses,  
 It never was writ in the traveller's chart,  
 And sweet on its trees as the fruit that grows is,  
 It never was sold in the merchant's mart.  
 The swallows of dreams through its dim fields  
 dart,

And sleep's are the tunes in its tree-tops heard ;  
No hound's note wakens the wildwood hart,  
Only the song of a secret bird.

## ENVOI

In the world of dreams I have chosen my part,  
To sleep for a season and hear no word  
Of true love's truth or of light love's art,  
Only the song of a secret bird.

## CYRIL TOURNEUR

A sea that heaves with horror of the night,  
As maddened by the moon that hangs aghast  
With strain and torment of the ravening blast,  
Haggard as hell, a bleak blind bloody light ;  
No shore but one red reef of rock in sight,  
Whereon the waifs of many a wreck were cast  
And shattered in the fierce nights overpast  
Wherin more souls toward hell than heaven took  
flight ;  
And 'twixt the shark-toothed rocks and swallowing  
shoals  
A cry as out of hell from all these souls  
Sent through the sheer gorge of the slaughtering  
sea,  
Whose thousand throats, full-fed with life by death,  
Fill the black air with foam and furious breath ;  
And over all these one star—Chastity.

## A BALLAD OF FRANÇOIS VILLON

PRINCE OF ALL BALLAD-MAKERS

BIRD of the bitter bright grey golden morn  
 Scarce risen upon the dusk of dolorous years,  
 First of us all and sweetest singer born  
 Whose far shrill note the world of new men hears  
 Cleave the cold shuddering shade as twilight  
 clears ;  
 When song new-born put off the old world's attire  
 And felt its tune on her changed lips expire,  
 Writ foremost on the roll of them that came  
 Fresh girt for service of the latter lyre,  
 Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name !

Alas the joy, the sorrow, and the scorn,  
 That clothed thy life with hopes and sins and fears,  
 And gave thee stones for bread and tares for corn  
 And plume-plucked gaol-birds for thy starveling  
 peers  
 Till death clipt close their flight with shameful  
 shears ;  
 Till shifts came short and loves were hard to hire,  
 When lilt of song nor twitch of twangling wire  
 Could buy thee bread or kisses ; when light fame  
 Spurned like a ball and haled through brake and  
 briar,  
 Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name !

Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn !  
Poor kind wild eyes so dashed with light quick  
tears !  
Poor perfect voice, most blithe when most forlorn,  
That rings athwart the sea whence no man steers  
Like joy-bells crossed with death-bells in our ears !  
What far delight has cooled the fierce desire  
That like some ravenous bird was strong to tire  
On that frail flesh and soul consumed with flame,  
But left more sweet than roses to respire,  
Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name ?

## ENVOI

Prince of sweet songs made out of tears and fire,  
A harlot was thy nurse, a God thy sire ;  
Shame soiled thy song, and song assoiled thy  
shame.  
But from thy feet now death has washed the mire,  
Love reads out first at head of all our quire,  
Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name.

## PASTICHE

Now the days are all gone over  
Of our singing, love by lover,  
Days of summer-coloured seas  
Blown adrift through beam and breeze.

Now the nights are all past over  
Of our dreaming, dreams that hover  
In a mist of fair false things,  
Nights afloat on wide wan wings.

Now the loves with faith for mother,  
Now the fears with hope for brother,  
Scarce are with us as strange words,  
Notes from songs of last year's birds.

Now all good that comes or goes is  
As the smell of last year's roses,  
As the radiance in our eyes  
Shot from summer's ere he dies.

Now the morning faintlier risen  
Seems no God come forth of prison,  
But a bird of plume-plucked wing,  
Pale with thoughts of evening.

Now hath hope, outraced in running,  
Given the torch up of his cunning  
And the palm he thought to wear  
Even to his own strong child—despair.

## BEFORE SUNSET

IN the lower lands of day  
On the hither side of night,  
There is nothing that will stay,  
There are all things soft to sight ;  
Lighted shade and shadowy light  
In the wayside and the way,  
Hours the sun has spared to smite,  
Flowers the rain has left to play.

Shall these hours run down and say  
No good thing of thee and me ?  
Time that made us and will slay  
Laughs at love in me and thee ;  
But if here the flowers may see  
One whole hour of amorous breath,  
Time shall die, and love shall be  
Lord as time was over death.

## SONG

Love laid his sleepless head  
On a thorny rosy bed ;  
And his eyes with tears were red,  
And pale his lips as the dead.

And fear and sorrow and scorn  
Kept watch by his head forlorn,  
Till the night was overworn  
And the world was merry with morn.

And Joy came up with the day  
And kissed Love's lips as he lay,  
And the watchers ghostly and grey  
Sped from his pillow away.

And his eyes as the dawn grew bright,  
And his lips waxed ruddy as light :  
Sorrow may reign for a night,  
But day shall bring back delight.

## A VISION OF SPRING IN WINTER

## I

O TENDER time that love thinks long to see,  
 Sweet foot of spring that with her footfall sows  
 Late snowlike flowery leavings of the snows,  
 Be not too long irresolute to be ;  
 O mother-month, where have they hidden thee ?  
 Out of the pale time of the flowerless rose  
 I reach my heart out toward the springtime lands,  
 I stretch my spirit forth to the fair hours,  
 The purplest of the prime ;  
 I lean my soul down over them, with hands  
 Made wide to take the ghostly growths of flowers ;  
 I send my love back to the lovely time.

## II

Where has the greenwood hid thy gracious head ?  
 Veiled with what visions while the grey world  
 grieves,  
 Or muffled with what shadows of green leaves,  
 What warm intangible green shadows spread  
 To sweeten the sweet twilight for thy bed ?  
 What sleep enchanteth thee ? what delight deceiveth ?

Where the deep dreamlike dew before the dawn  
 Feels not the fingers of the sunlight yet  
 Its silver web unweave,  
 Thy footless ghost on some unfooted lawn  
 Whose air the unrisen sunbeams fear to fret  
 Lives a ghost's life of daylong dawn and eve.

## III

Sunrise it sees not, neither set of star,  
 Large nightfall, nor imperial plenilune,  
 Nor strong sweet shape of the full-breasted noon ;  
 But where the silver-sandalled shadows are,  
 Too soft for arrows of the sun to mar,  
 Moves with the mild gait of an ungrown moon :  
 Hard overhead the half-lit crescent swims,  
 The tender-coloured night draws hardly breath,  
 The light is listening ;  
 They watch the dawn of slender-shapen limbs,  
 Virginal, born again of doubtful death,  
 Chill foster-father of the weanling spring.

## IV

As sweet desire of day before the day,  
 As dreams of love before the true love born,  
 From the outer edge of winter overworn  
 The ghost arisen of May before the May  
 Takes through dim air her unawakened way,  
 The gracious ghost of morning risen ere morn.  
 With little unblown breasts and child-eyed looks  
 Following, the very maid, the girl-child spring,  
 Lifts windward her bright brows,  
 Dips her light feet in warm and moving brooks,  
 And kindles with her own mouth's colouring  
 The fearful firstlings of the plumeless boughs.

## V

I seek thee sleeping, and awhile I see,  
 Fair face that art not, how thy maiden breath  
 Shall put at last the deadly days to death  
 And fill the fields and fire the woods with thee  
 And seaward hollows where my feet would be  
 When heaven shall hear the word that April saith  
 To change the cold heart of the weary time,  
 To stir and soften all the time to tears,  
 Tears joyfuller than mirth ;  
 As even to May's clear height the young days  
 climb  
 With feet not swifter than those fair first years  
 Whose flowers revive not with thy flowers on  
 earth.

## VI

I would not bid thee, though I might, give back  
 One good thing youth has given and borne away ;  
 I crave not any comfort of the day  
 That is not, nor on time's retrodden track  
 Would turn to meet the white-robed hours or  
 black  
 That long since left me on their mortal way ;  
 Nor light nor love that has been, nor the breath  
 That comes with morning from the sun to be  
 And sets light hope on fire ;  
 No fruit, no flower thought once too fair for death,  
 No flower nor hour once fallen from life's green  
 tree,  
 No leaf once plucked or once fulfilled desire.

## vii

The morning song beneath the stars that fled  
With twilight through the moonless mountain air,  
While youth with burning lips and wreathless hair  
Sang toward the sun that was to crown his head,  
Rising ; the hopes that triumphed and fell dead,  
The sweet swift eyes and songs of hours that were ;  
These may'st thou not give back for ever ; these,  
As at the sea's heart all her wrecks lie waste,  
Lie deeper than the sea ;  
But flowers thou may'st, and winds, and hours of ease,  
And all its April to the world thou may'st  
Give back, and half my April back to me.

## CHORIAMBICS

LOVE, what ailed thee to leave life that was made  
lovely, we thought, with love ?

What sweet visions of sleep lured thee away, down  
from the light above ?

What strange faces of dreams, voices that called,  
hands that were raised to wave,

Lured or led thee, alas, out of the sun, down to the  
sunless grave ?

Ah, thy luminous eyes ! once was their light fed with  
the fire of day ;

Now their shadowy lids cover them close, hush them  
and hide away.

Ah, thy snow-coloured hands ! once were they chains,  
mighty to bind me fast ;

Now no blood in them burns, mindless of love, sense-  
less of passion past.

Ah, thy beautiful hair ! so was it once braided for  
me, for me ;

Now for death is it crowned, only for death, lover  
and lord of thee.

Sweet, the kisses of death set on thy lips, colder are  
they than mine ;  
Colder surely than past kisses that love poured for  
thy lips as wine.

Lov'st thou death? is his face fairer than love's,  
brighter to look upon ?  
Seest thou light in his eyes, light by which love's  
pales and is overshone ?

Lo the roses of death, grey as the dust, chiller of leaf  
than snow !  
Why let fall from thy hand love's that were thine,  
roses that loved thee so ?

Large red lilies of love, sceptral and tall, lovely for  
eyes to see ;  
Thornless blossom of love, full of the sun, fruits that  
were reared for thee.

Now death's poppies alone circle thy hair, girdle thy  
breasts as white ;  
Bloodless blossoms of death, leaves that have sprung  
never against the light.

Nay then, sleep if thou wilt ; love is content ; what  
should he do to weep ?  
Sweet was love to thee once ; now in thine eyes  
sweeter than love is sleep.

## AT PARTING

FOR a day and a night Love sang to us, played with us,

Folded us round from the dark and the light ;  
And our hearts were fulfilled of the music he made with us,

Made with our hearts and our lips while he stayed with us,

Stayed in mid passage his pinions from flight  
For a day and a night.

From his foes that kept watch with his wings had he hidden us,

Covered us close from the eyes that would smite,  
From the feet that had tracked and the tongues that had chidden us

Sheltering in shade of the myrtles forbidden us  
Spirit and flesh growing one with delight  
For a day and a night.

But his wings will not rest and his feet will not stay for us :

Morning is here in the joy of its might ;  
With his breath has he sweetened a night and a day for us ;

Now let him pass, and the myrtles make way for us ;  
Love can but last in us here at his height  
For a day and a night.

## A SONG IN SEASON

## I

THOU whose beauty  
 Knows no duty  
 Due to love that moves thee never ;  
 Thou whose mercies  
 Are men's curses,  
 And thy smile a scourge for ever ;

## II

Thou that givest  
 Death and livest  
 On the death of thy sweet giving ;  
 Thou that sparest  
 Not nor carest  
 Though thy scorn leave no love living ;

## III

Thou whose rootless  
 Flower is fruitless  
 As the pride its heart encloses,  
 But thine eyes are  
 As May skies are,  
 And thy words like spoken roses ;

## IV

Thou whose grace is  
 In men's faces  
 Fierce and wayward as thy will is ;  
 Thou whose peerless  
 Eyes are tearless,  
 And thy thoughts as cold sweet lilies ;

## V

Thou that takest  
 Hearts and makest  
 Wrecks of loves to strew behind thee,  
 Whom the swallow  
 Sure should follow,  
 Finding summer where we find thee ;

## VI

Thou that wakest  
 Hearts and breakest,  
 And thy broken hearts forgive thee,  
 That wilt make no  
 Pause and take no  
 Gift that love for love might give thee ;

## VII

Thou that bindest  
 Eyes and blindest,  
 Serving worst who served thee longest ;  
 Thou that speakest,  
 And the weakest  
 Heart is his that was the strongest ;

## VIII

Take in season  
Thought with reason ;  
Think what gifts are ours for giving ;  
Hear what beauty  
Owes of duty  
To the love that keeps it living.

## IX

Dust that covers  
Long dead lovers  
Song blows off with breath that brightens ;  
At its flashes  
Their white ashes  
Burst in bloom that lives and lightens.

## X

Had they bent not  
Head or lent not  
Ear to love and amorous duties,  
Song had never  
Saved for ever,  
Love, the least of all their beauties.

## XI

All the golden  
Names of olden  
Women yet by men's love cherished,  
All our dearest  
Thoughts hold nearest,  
Had they loved not, all had perished.

## xii

If no fruit is  
 Of thy beauties,  
 Tell me yet, since none may win them,  
 What and wherefore  
 Love should care for  
 Of all good things hidden in them ?

## xiii

Pain for profit  
 Comes but of it,  
 If the lips that lure their lover's  
 Hold no treasure  
 Past the measure  
 Of the lightest hour that hovers.

## xiv

If they give not  
 Or forgive not  
 Gifts or thefts for grace or guerdon,  
 Love that misses  
 Fruit of kisses  
 Long will bear no thankless burden.

## xv

If they care not  
 Though love were not,  
 If no breath of his burn through them,  
 Joy must borrow  
 Song from sorrow,  
 Fear teach hope the way to woo them.

## xvi

Grief has measures  
Soft as pleasure's,  
Fear has moods that hope lies deep in,  
Songs to sing him,  
Dreams to bring him,  
And a red-rose bed to sleep in.

## xvii

Hope with fearless  
Looks and tearless  
Lies and laughs too near the thunder ;  
Fear hath sweeter  
Speech and meeter  
For heart's love to hide him under.

## xviii

Joy by daytime  
Fills his playtime  
Full of songs loud mirth takes pride in ;  
Night and morrow  
Weave round sorrow  
Thoughts as soft as sleep to hide in.

## xix

Graceless faces,  
Loveless graces,  
Are but motes in light that quicken,  
Sands that run down  
Ere the sundown,  
Roseleaves dead ere autumn sicken.

## xx

Fair and fruitless  
Charms are bootless  
Spells to ward off age's peril ;  
Lips that give not  
Love shall live not,  
Eyes that meet not eyes are sterile.

## xxi

But the beauty  
Bound in duty  
Fast to love that falls off never  
Love shall cherish  
Lest it perish,  
And its root bears fruit for ever.

## TWO LEADERS

Βάτε δόμον, μεγάλοι φιλοτίμοι  
Νυκτὸς παιδεῖς ἄπαιδες, ὥπ' εὐφρονι πομπῇ.

## I

O GREAT and wise, clear-souled and high of heart,  
One the last flower of Catholic love, that grows  
Amid bare thorns their only thornless rose,  
From the fierce juggling of the priests' loud mart  
Yet alien, yet unspotted and apart  
From the blind hard foul rout whose shameless  
shows  
Mock the sweet heaven whose secret no man  
knows  
With prayers and curses and the soothsayer's art ;  
One like a storm-god of the northern foam  
Strong, wrought of rock that breasts and breaks  
the sea  
And thunders back its thunder, rhyme for rhyme  
Answering, as though to out roar the tides of  
time  
And bid the world's wave back—what song should  
be  
Theirs that with praise would bring and sing you  
home ?

## II

With all our hearts we praise you whom ye hate,  
High souls that hate us ; for our hopes are higher,  
And higher than yours the goal of our desire,  
Though high your ends be as your hearts are great.  
Your world of Gods and kings, of shrine and state,  
Was of the night when hope and fear stood nigher,  
Wherein men walked by light of stars and fire  
Till man by day stood equal with his fate.  
Honour not hate we give you, love not fear,  
Last prophets of past kind, who fill the dome  
Of great dead Gods with wrath and wail, nor hear  
Time's word and man's : " Go honoured hence, go  
home,  
Night's childless children ; here your hour is done ;  
Pass with the stars, and leave us with the sun."

## VICTOR HUGO IN 1877

“ Dazzle mine eyes, or do I see three suns ? ”

ABOVE the spring-tide sundawn of the year,  
A sunlike star, not born of day or night,  
Filled the fair heaven of spring with heavenlier  
light,  
Made of all ages orbed in one sole sphere  
Whose light was as a Titan’s smile or tear ;  
Then rose a ray more flowerlike, starry white,  
Like a child’s eye grown lovelier with delight,  
Sweet as a child’s heart-lightening laugh to hear ;  
And last a fire from heaven, a fiery rain  
As of God’s wrath on the unclean cities, fell  
And lit the shuddering shades of half-seen hell  
That shrank before it and were cloven in twain ;  
A beacon fired by lightning, whence all time  
Sees red the bare black ruins of a crime.

## CHILD'S SONG

WHAT is gold worth, say,  
Worth for work or play,  
Worth to keep or pay,  
Hide or throw away,  
    Hope about or fear ?  
What is love worth, pray ?  
    Worth a tear ?

Golden on the mould  
Lie the dead leaves rolled  
Of the wet woods old,  
Yellow leaves and cold,  
    Woods without a dove ;  
Gold is worth but gold ;  
    Love's worth love.

## TRIADS

## I

## I

THE word of the sun to the sky,  
 The word of the wind to the sea,  
 The word of the moon to the night,  
 What may it be ?

## II

The sense to the flower of the fly,  
 The sense of the bird to the tree,  
 The sense to the cloud of the light,  
 Who can tell me ?

## III

The song of the fields to the kye,  
 The song of the lime to the bee,  
 The song of the depth to the height,  
 Who knows all three ?

## II

## I

The message of April to May  
 That May sends on into June  
 And June gives out to July  
 For birthday boon ;

## II

The delight of the dawn in the day,  
 The delight of the day in the noon,  
 The delight of a song in a sigh  
 That breaks the tune ;

## III

The secret of passing away,  
 The cost of the change of the moon,  
 None knows it with ear or with eye,  
 But all will soon.

## III

## I

The live wave's love for the shore,  
 The shore's for the wave as it dies,  
 The love of the thunder-fire  
 That sears the skies,

## II

We shall know not though life wax hoar,  
 Till all life, spent into sighs,  
 Burn out as consumed with desire  
 Of death's strange eyes ;

## III

Till the secret be secret no more  
 In the light of one hour as it flies,  
 Be the hour as of suns that expire  
 Or suns that rise.

## FOUR SONGS OF FOUR SEASONS

## I

## WINTER IN NORTHUMBERLAND

## I

OUTSIDE the garden  
 The wet skies harden ;  
 The gates are barred on  
     The summer side :  
 “ Shut out the flower-time,  
 Sunbeam and shower-time ;  
 Make way for our time,”  
     Wild winds have cried.  
 Green once and cheery,  
 The woods, worn weary,  
 Sigh as the dreary  
     Weak sun goes home :  
 A great wind grapples  
     The wave, and dapples  
 The dead green floor of the sea with foam.

## II

Through fell and moorland,  
 And salt-sea foreland,  
 Our noisy norland  
     Resounds and rings ;

Waste waves thereunder  
 Are blown in sunder,  
 And winds make thunder  
     With cloudwide wings ;  
 Sea-drift makes dimmer  
 The beacon's glimmer ;  
 Nor sail nor swimmer  
     Can try the tides ;  
 And snowdrifts thicken  
 Where, when leaves quicken,  
 Under the heather the sundew hides.

## III

Green land and red land,  
 Moorside and headland,  
 Are white as dead land,  
     Are all as one ;  
 Nor honied heather,  
 Nor bells to gather,  
 Fair with fair weather  
     And faithful sun :  
 Fierce frost has eaten  
 All flowers that sweeten  
 The fells rain-beaten ;  
     And winds their foes  
 Have made the snow's bed  
 Down in the rose-bed ;  
 Deep in the snow's bed bury the rose.

## IV

Bury her deeper  
 Than any sleeper ;  
 Sweet dreams will keep her  
     All day, all night ;

Though sleep benumb her  
 And time o'ercome her,  
 She dreams of summer,  
 And takes delight,  
 Dreaming and sleeping  
 In love's good keeping,  
 While rain is weeping  
 And no leaves cling ;  
 Winds will come bringing her  
 Comfort, and singing her  
 Stories and songs and good news of the spring.

## V

Draw the white curtain  
 Close, and be certain  
 She takes no hurt in  
 Her soft low bed ;  
 She feels no colder,  
 And grows not older,  
 Though snows enfold her  
 From foot to head ;  
 She turns not chilly  
 Like weed and lily  
 In marsh or hilly  
 High watershed,  
 Or green soft island  
 In lakes of highland ;  
 She sleeps awhile, and she is not dead.

## VI

For all the hours,  
 Come sun, come showers,  
 Are friends of flowers,  
 And fairies all ;

When frost entrapped her,  
 They came and lapped her  
 In leaves, and wrapped her  
 With shroud and pall ;  
 In red leaves wound her,  
 With dead leaves bound her  
 Dead brows, and round her  
 A death-knell rang ;  
 Rang the death-bell for her,  
 Sang, " is it well for her,  
 Well, is it well with you, rose ? " they sang.

## VII

O what and where is  
 The rose now, fairies,  
 So shrill the air is,  
 So wild the sky ?  
 Poor last of roses,  
 Her worst of woes is  
 The noise she knows is  
 The winter's cry ;  
 His hunting hollo  
 Has scared the swallow ;  
 Fain would she follow  
 And fain would fly :  
 But wind unsettles  
 Her poor last petals ;  
 Had she but wings, and she would not die.

## VIII

Come, as you love her,  
 Come close and cover  
 Her white face over,  
 And forth again

Ere sunset glances  
 On foam that dances,  
 Through lowering lances  
     Of bright white rain ;  
 And make your playtime  
 Of winter's daytime,  
 As if the Maytime  
     Were here to sing ;  
 As if the snowballs  
     Were soft like blowballs,  
 Blown in a mist from the stalk in the spring.

## IX

Each reed that grows in  
 Our stream is frozen,  
 The fields it flows in  
     Are hard and black ;  
 The water-fairy  
 Waits wise and wary  
 Till time shall vary  
     And thaws come back.  
 “ O sister, water,”  
 The wind besought her,  
 “ O twin-born daughter  
     Of spring with me,  
 Stay with me, play with me,  
     Take the warm way with me,  
 Straight for the summer and oversea.”

## X

But winds will vary,  
 And wise and wary  
 The patient fairy  
     Of water waits ;

All shrunk and wizen,  
 In iron prison,  
 Till spring re-risen  
     Unbar the gates ;  
 Till, as with clamour  
 Of axe and hammer,  
 Chained streams that stammer  
     And struggle in straits  
 Burst bonds that shiver,  
 And thaws deliver  
     The roaring river in stormy spates.

## xi

In fierce March weather  
 White waves break tether,  
 And whirled together  
     At either hand,  
 Like weeds uplifted,  
 The tree-trunks rifted  
 In spars are drifted,  
     Like foam or sand,  
 Past swamp and sallow  
 And reed-beds callow,  
 Through pool and shallow,  
     To wind and lee,  
 Till, no more tongue-tied,  
 Full flood and young tide  
     Roar down the rapids and storm the sea.

## xii

As men's cheeks faded  
 On shores invaded,  
 When shorewards waded  
     The lords of fight ;

When churl and craven  
 Saw hard on haven  
 The wide-winged raven  
     At mainmast height ;  
 When monks affrighted  
 To windward sighted  
 The birds full-flighted  
     Of swift sea-kings ;  
 So earth turns paler  
 When Storm the sailor  
 Steers in with a roar in the race of his wings.

## XIII

O strong sea-sailor,  
 Whose cheek turns paler  
 For wind or hail or  
     For fear of thee ?  
 O far sea-farer,  
 O thunder-bearer,  
 Thy songs are rarer  
     Than soft songs be.  
 O fleet-foot stranger,  
 O north-sea ranger  
 Through days of danger  
     And ways of fear,  
 Blow thy horn here for us,  
 Blow the sky clear for us,  
 Send us the song of the sea to hear.

## XIV

Roll the strong stream of it  
 Up, till the scream of it  
 Wake from a dream of it  
     Children that sleep,

Seamen that fare for them  
 Forth, with a prayer for them ;  
 Shall not God care for them,  
 Angels not keep ?  
 Spare not the surges  
 Thy stormy scourges ;  
 Spare us the dirges  
 Of wives that weep.  
 Turn back the waves for us :  
 Dig no fresh graves for us,  
 Wind, in the manifold gulfs of the deep.

## xv

O stout north-easter,  
 Sea-king, land-waster,  
 For all thine haste, or  
 Thy stormy skill,  
 Yet hadst thou never,  
 For all endeavour,  
 Strength to dissever  
 Or strength to spill,  
 Save of his giving  
 Who gave our living,  
 Whose hands are weaving  
 What ours fulfil ;  
 Whose feet tread under  
 The storms and thunder ;  
 Who made our wonder to work his will.

## xvi

His years and hours,  
 His world's blind powers,  
 His stars and flowers,  
 His nights and days,

Sea-tide and river,  
And waves that shiver,  
Praise God, the giver  
    Of tongues to praise.  
Winds in their blowing,  
And fruits in growing ;  
Time in its going,  
    While time shall be ;  
In death and living,  
With one thanksgiving,  
Praise him whose hand is the strength of the  
    sea.

## II

## SPRING IN TUSCANY

ROSE-RED lilies that bloom on the banner ;  
 Rose-cheeked gardens that revel in spring ;  
 Rose-mouthed acacias that laugh as they  
 climb,  
 Like plumes for a queen's hand fashioned to fan her  
 With wind more soft than a wild dove's wing,  
 What do they sing in the spring of their time ?

If this be the rose that the world hears singing,  
 Soft in the soft night, loud in the day,  
 Songs for the fire-flies to dance as they hear ;  
 If that be the song of the nightingale, springing  
 Forth in the form of a rose in May,  
 What do they say of the way of the year ?

What of the way of the world gone Maying,  
 What of the work of the buds in the bowers,  
 What of the will of the wind on the wall,  
 Fluttering the wall-flowers, sighing and playing,  
 Shrinking again as a bird that cowers,  
 Thinking of hours when the flowers have to  
 fall ?

Out of the throats of the loud birds showering,  
 Out of the folds where the flag-lilies leap,  
 Out of the mouths of the roses stirred,

Out of the herbs on the walls reflowering,  
Out of the heights where the sheer snows sleep,  
Out of the deep and the steep, one word.

One from the lips of the lily-flames leaping,  
The glad red lilies that burn in our sight,  
The great live lilies for standard and crown ;  
One from the steeps where the pines stand sleeping,  
One from the deep land, one from the height,  
One from the light and the might of the town.

The lowlands laugh with delight of the highlands,  
Whence May winds feed them with balm and  
breath  
From hills that beheld in the years behind  
A shape as of one from the blest souls' islands,  
Made fair by a soul too fair for death,  
With eyes on the light that should smite them  
blind.

Vallombrosa remotely remembers,  
Perchance, what still to us seems so near  
That time not darkens it, change not mars,  
The foot that she knew when her leaves were  
September's,  
The face lift up to the star-blind seer,  
That saw from his prison arisen his stars.

And Pisa broods on her dead, not mourning,  
For love of her loveliness given them in fee ;  
And Prato gleams with the glad monk's gift  
Whose hand was there as the hand of morning ;  
And Siena, set in the sand's red sea,  
Lifts loftier her head than the red sand's drift.

124 FOUR SONGS OF FOUR SEASONS

And far to the fair south-westward lightens,  
Girdled and sandalled and plumed with flowers,  
At sunset over the love-lit lands,  
The hill-side's crown where the wild hill brightens,  
Saint Fina's town of the Beautiful Towers,  
Hailing the sun with a hundred hands.

Land of us all that have loved thee dearest,  
Mother of men that were lords of man,  
Whose name in the world's heart works as a  
spell,  
My last song's light, and the star of mine earliest,  
As we turn from thee, sweet, who wast ours for a  
span,  
Fare well we may not who say farewell.

## III

## SUMMER IN AUVERGNE

THE sundawn fills the land  
Full as a feaster's hand  
Fills full with bloom of bland  
    Bright wine his cup ;  
Flows full to flood that fills  
From the arch of air it thrills  
Those rust-red iron hills  
    With morning up.

Dawn, as a panther springs,  
With fierce and fire-fledged wings  
Leaps on the land that rings  
    From her bright feet  
Through all its lava-black  
Cones that cast answer back  
And cliffs of footless track  
    Where thunders meet.

The light speaks wide and loud  
From deeps blown clean of cloud  
As though day's heart were proud  
    And heaven's were glad ;  
The towers brown-striped and grey  
Take fire from heaven of day  
As though the prayers they pray  
    Their answers had.

Higher in these high first hours  
Wax all the keen church towers,  
And higher all hearts of ours  
    Than the old hills' crown,  
Higher than the pillared height  
Of that strange cliff-side bright  
With basalt towers whose might  
    Strong time bows down.

And the old fierce ruin there  
Of the old wild princes' lair  
Whose blood in mine hath share  
    Gapes gaunt and great  
Toward heaven that long ago  
Watched all the wan land's woe  
Whereon the wind would blow  
    Of their bleak hate.

Dead are those deeds ; but yet  
Their memory seems to fret  
Lands that might else forget  
    That old world's brand ;  
Dead all their sins and days ;  
Yet in this red clime's rays  
Some fiery memory stays  
    That sears their land.

## IV

## AUTUMN IN CORNWALL

THE year lies fallen and faded  
On cliffs by clouds invaded,  
With tongues of storms upbraided,  
With wrath of waves bedinned ;  
And inland, wild with warning,  
As in deaf ears or scorning,  
The clarion even and morning  
Rings of the south-west wind.

The wild bents wane and wither  
In blasts whose breath bows hither  
Their grey-grown heads and thither,  
Unblest of rain or sun ;  
The pale fierce heavens are crowded  
With shapes like dreams beclouded,  
As though the old year enshrouded  
Lay, long ere life were done.

Full-charged with oldworld wonders,  
From dusk Tintagel thunders  
A note that smites and sunders  
The hard frore fields of air ;  
A trumpet stormier-sounded  
Than once from lists rebounded  
When strong men sense-confounded  
Fell thick in tourney there.

From scarce a duskier dwelling  
Such notes of wail rose welling  
Through the outer darkness, telling  
    In the awful singer's ears  
What souls the darkness covers,  
What love-lost souls of lovers,  
Whose cry still hangs and hovers  
    In each man's born that hears.

For there by Hector's brother  
And yet some thousand other  
He that had grief to mother  
    Passed pale from Dante's sight ;  
With one fast linked as fearless,  
Perchance, there only tearless ;  
Iseult and Tristram, peerless  
    And perfect queen and knight.

A shrill-winged sound comes flying  
North, as of wild souls crying  
The cry of things undying,  
    That know what life must be ;  
Or as the old year's heart, stricken  
Too sore for hope to quicken  
By thoughts like thorns that thicken,  
    Broke, breaking with the sea.

## THE WHITE CZAR

[In an English magazine of 1877 there appeared a version of some insolent lines addressed by "A Russian Poet to the Empress of India." To these the first of the two following sonnets was designed to serve by way of counterblast. The writer will scarcely be suspected of royalism or imperialism ; but it seemed to him that an insult levelled by Muscovite lips at the ruler of England might perhaps be less unfitly than unofficially resented by an Englishman who was also a republican.]

## I

GEHAZI by the hue that chills thy cheek  
 And Pilate by the hue that sears thine hand  
 Whence all earth's waters cannot wash the brand  
 That signs thy soul a manslayer's though thou speak  
 All Christ, with lips most murderous and most meek—  
 Thou set thy foot where England's used to stand !  
 Thou reach thy rod forth over Indian land !  
 Slave of the slaves that call thee lord, and weak  
 As their foul tongues who praise thee ! son of them  
 Whose presence put the snows and stars to shame  
 In centuries dead and damned that reek below  
 Curse-consecrated, crowned with crime and flame,  
 To them that bare thee like them shalt thou go  
 Forth of man's life—a leper white as snow.

## II

Call for clear water, wash thine hands, be clean,  
Cry, *What is truth?* O Pilate; thou shalt know  
Haply too soon, and gnash thy teeth for woe  
Ere the outer darkness take thee round unseen  
That hides the red ghosts of thy race obscene  
Bound nine times round with hell's most dolorous  
flow,  
And in its pools thy crownless head lie low  
By his of Spain who dared an English queen  
With half a world to hearten him for fight,  
Till the wind gave his warriors and their might  
To shipwreck and the corpse-encumbered sea.  
But thou, take heed, ere yet thy lips wax white,  
Lest as it was with Philip so it be,  
O white of name and red of hand, with thee.

## RIZPAH

How many sons, how many generations,  
For how long years hast thou bewept, and known  
Nor end of torment nor surcease of moan,  
Rachel or Rizpah, wofullest of nations,  
Crowned with the crowning sign of desolations,  
And couldst not even scare off with hand or groan  
Those carrion birds devouring bone by bone  
The children of thy thousand tribulations ?  
Thou wast our warrior once ; thy sons long dead  
Against a foe less foul than this made head,  
Poland, in years that sound and shine afar ;  
Ere the east beheld in thy bright sword-blade's stead  
The rotten corpse-light of the Russian star  
That lights towards hell his bondslaves and their  
Czar.

## TO LOUIS KOSSUTH

1877

LIGHT of our fathers' eyes, and in our own  
Star of the unsetting sunset ! for thy name,  
That on the front of noon was as a flame  
In the great year nigh thirty years agone  
When all the heavens of Europe shook and shone  
With stormy wind and lightning, keeps its fame  
And bears its witness all day through the same ;  
Not for past days and great deeds past alone,  
Kossuth, we praise thee as our Landor praised,  
But that now too we know thy voice upraised,  
Thy voice, the trumpet of the truth of God,  
Thine hand, the thunder-bearer's, raised to smite  
As with heaven's lightning for a sword and rod  
Men's heads abased before the Muscovite.

TRANSLATIONS FROM THE FRENCH  
OF VILLON

THE COMPLAINT OF THE FAIR ARMOURESS

I

MESEEMETH I heard cry and groan  
That sweet who was the armourer's maid ;  
For her young years she made sore moan,  
And right upon this wise she said ;  
“ Ah fierce old age with foul bald head,  
To spoil fair things thou art over fain ;  
Who holdeth me ? who ? would God I were  
dead !  
Would God I were well dead and slain !

II

“ Lo, thou hast broken the sweet yoke  
That my high beauty held above  
All priests and clerks and merchant-folk ;  
There was not one but for my love  
Would give me gold and gold enough,  
Though sorrow his very heart had riven,  
To win from me such wage thereof  
As now no thief would take if given.

## III

“ I was right chary of the same,  
 God wot it was my great folly,  
 For love of one sly knave of them,  
 Good store of that same sweet had he ;  
 For all my subtle wiles, perdie,  
 God wot I loved him well enow ;  
 Right evilly he handled me,  
 But he loved well my gold, I trow.

## IV

“ Though I gat bruises green and black,  
 I loved him never the less a jot ;  
 Though he bound burdens on my back,  
 If he said ‘ Kiss me and heed it not ’  
 Right little pain I felt, God wot,  
 When that foul thief’s mouth, found so sweet,  
 Kissed me—Much good thereof I got !  
 I keep the sin and the shame of it.

## V

“ And he died thirty year agone.  
 I am old now, no sweet thing to see ;  
 By God, though, when I think thereon,  
 And of that good glad time, woe’s me,  
 And stare upon my changed body  
 Stark naked, that has been so sweet,  
 Lean, wizen, like a small dry tree,  
 I am nigh mad with the pain of it.

## VI

“ Where is my faultless forehead’s white,  
 The lifted eyebrows, soft gold hair,  
 Eyes wide apart and keen of sight,  
 With subtle skill in the amorous air ;  
 The straight nose, great nor small, but fair,  
 The small carved ears of shapeliest growth,  
 Chin dimpling, colour good to wear,  
 And sweet red splendid kissing mouth ?

## VII

“ The shapely slender shoulders small,  
 Long arms, hands wrought in glorious wise,  
 Round little breasts, the hips withal  
 High, full of flesh, not scant of size,  
 Fit for all amorous masteries ;

\*\*\* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* , \*\*\* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \*  
 \*  
 \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* ?

## VIII

“ A writhled forehead, hair gone grey,  
 Fallen eyebrows, eyes gone blind and red,  
 Their laughs and looks all fled away,  
 Yea, all that smote men’s hearts are fled ;  
 The bowed nose, fallen from goodlihead ;  
 Foul flapping ears like water-flags ;  
 Peaked chin, and cheeks all waste and dead,  
 And lips that are two skinny rags :

## IX

“ Thus endeth all the beauty of us.  
The arms made short, the hands made lean,  
The shoulders bowed and ruinous,  
The breasts, alack ! all fallen in ;  
The flanks too, like the breasts, grown thin ;  
\* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* !  
For the lank thighs, no thighs but skin,  
They are specked with spots like sausage-meat.

## X

“ So we make moan for the old sweet days,  
Poor old light women, two or three  
Squatting above the straw-fire’s blaze,  
The bosom crushed against the knee,  
Like faggots on a heap we be,  
Round fires soon lit, soon quenched and done ;  
And we were once so sweet, even we !  
Thus fareth many and many an one.”

## A DOUBLE BALLAD OF GOOD COUNSEL

Now take your fill of love and glee,  
And after balls and banquets hie ;  
In the end ye'll get no good for fee,  
But just heads broken by and by ;  
Light loves make beasts of men that sigh ;  
They changed the faith of Solomon,  
And left not Samson lights to spy ;  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

Sweet Orpheus, lord of minstrelsy,  
For this with flute and pipe came nigh  
The danger of the dog's heads three  
That ravening at hell's door doth lie ;  
Fain was Narcissus, fair and shy,  
For love's love lightly lost and won,  
In a deep well to drown and die ;  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

Sardana, flower of chivalry,  
Who conquered Crete with horn and cry,  
For this was fain a maid to be  
And learn with girls the thread to ply ;  
King David, wise in prophecy,  
Forgot the fear of God for one  
Seen washing either shapely thigh ;  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

For this did Amnon, craftily  
Feigning to eat of cakes of rye,  
Deflower his sister fair to see,  
Which was foul incest ; and hereby  
Was Herod moved, it is no lie,  
To lop the head of Baptist John  
For dance and jig and psaltery ;  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

Next of myself I tell, poor me,  
How thrashed like clothes at wash was I  
Stark naked, I must needs agree ;  
Who made me eat so sour a pie  
But Katherine of Vaucelles ? thereby,  
Noé took third part of that fun ;  
Such wedding-gloves are ill to buy ;  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

But for that young man fair and free  
To pass those young maids lightly by,  
Nay, would you burn him quick, not he ;  
Like broom-horsed witches though he fry,  
They are sweet as civet in his eye ;  
But trust them, and you're fooled anon ;  
For white or brown, and low or high,  
Good luck has he that deals with none !

## FRAGMENT ON DEATH

AND Paris be it or Helen dying,  
Who dies soever, dies with pain.  
He that lacks breath and wind for sighing,  
His gall bursts on his heart ; and then  
He sweats, God knows what sweat !—again,  
No man may ease him of his grief ;  
Child, brother, sister, none were fain  
To bail him thence for his relief.

Death makes him shudder, swoon, wax pale,  
Nose bend, veins stretch, and breath surrender,  
Neck swell, flesh soften, joints that fail  
Crack their strained nerves and arteries slender.  
O woman's body found so tender,  
Smooth, sweet, so precious in men's eyes,  
Must thou too bear such count to render ?  
Yes ; or pass quick into the skies.

[In the original here follows Villon's masterpiece, the matchless *Ballad of the Ladies of Old Time*, so incomparably rendered in the marvellous version of D. G. Rossetti ; followed in its turn by the succeeding poem, as inferior to its companion as is my attempt at translation of it to his triumph in that higher and harder field.—A. C. S.]

## BALLAD OF THE LORDS OF OLD TIME

(AFTER THE FORMER ARGUMENT)

WHAT more? Where is the third Calixt,  
Last of that name now dead and gone,  
Who held four years the Papalist?

Alphonso king of Aragon,  
The gracious lord, duke of Bourbon,  
And Arthur, duke of old Britaine?  
And Charles the Seventh, that worthy one?  
Even with the good knight Charlemain.

The Scot too, king of mount and mist,  
With half his face vermillion,  
Men tell us, like an amethyst  
From brow to chin that blazed and shone;  
The Cypriote king of old renown,  
Alas! and that good king of Spain,  
Whose name I cannot think upon?  
Even with the good knight Charlemain.

No more to say of them I list;  
'Tis all but vain, all dead and done:  
For death may no man born resist,  
Nor make appeal when death comes on.  
I make yet one more question;  
Where's Lancelot, king of far Bohain?  
Where's he whose grandson called him son?  
Even with the good knight Charlemain.

Where is Guesclin, the good Breton ?

The lord of the eastern mountain-chain,  
And the good late duke of Alençon ?

Even with the good knight Charlemain.

## BALLAD OF THE WOMEN OF PARIS

ALBEIT the Venice girls get praise  
For their sweet speech and tender air,  
And though the old women have wise ways  
Of chaffering for amorous ware,  
Yet at my peril dare I swear,  
Search Rome, where God's grace mainly tarryes,  
Florence and Savoy, everywhere,  
There's no good girl's lip out of Paris.

The Naples women, as folk prattle,  
Are sweetly spoken and subtle enough :  
German girls are good at tattle,  
And Prussians make their boast thereof ;  
Take Egypt for the next remove,  
Or that waste land the Tartar harries,  
Spain or Greece, for the matter of love,  
There's no good girl's lip out of Paris.

Breton and Swiss know nought of the matter,  
Gascony girls or girls of Toulouse ;  
Two fishwives here with a half-hour's chatter  
Would shut them up by threes and twos ;  
Calais, Lorraine, and all their crews,  
(Names enow the mad song marries)  
England and Picardy, search them and choose,  
There's no good girl's lip out of Paris.

Prince, give praise to our French ladies  
For the sweet sound their speaking carries ;  
'Twixt Rome and Cadiz many a maid is,  
But no good girl's lip out of Paris.

## BALLAD WRITTEN FOR A BRIDEGROOM

WHICH VILLON GAVE TO A GENTLEMAN NEWLY MARRIED TO  
SEND TO HIS WIFE WHOM HE HAD WON WITH THE SWORD

At daybreak, when the falcon claps his wings,  
No whit for grief, but noble heart and high,  
With loud glad noise he stirs himself and springs,  
And takes his meat and toward his lure draws  
nigh ;  
Such good I wish you ! Yea, and heartily  
I am fired with hope of true love's meed to get ;  
Know that Love writes it in his book ; for why,  
This is the end for which we twain are met.

Mine own heart's lady with no gainsayings  
You shall be always wholly till I die ;  
And in my right against all bitter things  
Sweet laurel with fresh rose its force shall try ;  
Seeing reason wills not that I cast love by  
(Nor here with reason shall I chide or fret)  
Nor cease to serve, but serve more constantly ;  
This is the end for which we twain are met.

And, which is more, when grief about me clings  
Through Fortune's fit or fume of jealousy,  
Your sweet kind eye beats down her threatenings  
As wind doth smoke ; such power sits in your eye.

Thus in your field my seed of harvestry  
Thrives, for the fruit is like me that I set ;  
God bids me tend it with good husbandry ;  
This is the end for which we twain are met.

Princess, give ear to this my summary ;  
That heart of mine your heart's love should forget  
Shall never be : like trust in you put I :  
This is the end for which we twain are met.

## BALLAD AGAINST THE ENEMIES OF FRANCE

MAY he fall in with beasts that scatter fire,  
Like Jason, when he sought the fleece of gold,  
Or change from man to beast three years entire,  
As King Nebuchadnezzar did of old ;  
Or else have times as shameful and as bad  
As Trojan folk for ravished Helen had ;  
Or gulfed with Proserpine and Tantalus  
Let hell's deep fen devour him dolorous,  
With worse to bear than Job's worst sufferance,  
Bound in his prison-maze with Dædalus,  
Who could wish evil to the state of France !

May he four months, like bitterns in the mire,  
Howl with head downmost in the lake-springs  
cold,  
Or to bear harness like strong bulls for hire  
To the Great Turk for money down be sold ;  
Or thirty years like Magdalen live sad,  
With neither wool nor web of linen clad ;  
Drown like Narciss', or swing down pendulous  
Like Absalom with locks luxurious,  
Or liker Judas fallen to reprobance ;  
Or find such death as Simon sorcerous,  
Who could wish evil to the state of France !

May the old times come of fierce Octavian's ire,  
And in his belly molten coin be told ;  
May he like Victor in the mill expire,  
Crushed between moving millstones on him rolled,

Or in deep sea drenched breathless, more adrad  
Than in the whale's bulk Jonas, when God bade :  
From Phœbus' light, from Juno's treasure-house  
Driven, and from joys of Venus amorous,

And cursed of God most high to the utterance,  
As was the Syrian king Antiochus,  
Who could wish evil to the state of France !

Prince, may the bright-winged brood of Æolus  
To sea-king Glaucus' wild wood cavernous  
Bear him bereft of peace and hope's least glance,  
For worthless is he to get good of us,  
Who could wish evil to the state of France.

THE DISPUTE OF THE HEART AND BODY OF.  
FRANÇOIS VILLON

Who is this I hear?—Lo, this is I, thine heart,  
That holds on merely now by a slender string.  
Strength fails me, shape and sense are rent apart,  
The blood in me is turned to a bitter thing,  
Seeing thee skulk here like a dog shivering.—  
Yea, and for what?—For that thy sense found  
sweet.—

What irks it thee?—I feel the sting of it.—  
Leave me at peace.—Why?—Nay now, leave me  
at peace;  
I will repent when I grow ripe in wit.—  
I say no more.—I care not though thou cease.—

What art thou, trow?—A man worth praise, perfay.—  
This is thy thirtieth year of wayfaring.—  
'Tis a mule's age.—Art thou a boy still?—Nay.—  
Is it hot lust that spurs thee with its sting,  
Grasping thy throat? Know'st thou not any-  
thing?—  
Yea, black and white, when milk is specked with  
flies,  
I can make out.—No more?—Nay, in no wise.  
Shall I begin again the count of these?—  
Thou art undone.—I will make shift to rise.—  
I say no more.—I care not though thou cease.—

I have the sorrow of it, and thou the smart.

Wert thou a poor mad fool or weak of wit,  
Then might'st thou plead this pretext with thine  
heart;

But if thou know not good from evil a whit,  
Either thy head is hard as stone to hit,  
Or shame, not honour, gives thee most content.  
What canst thou answer to this argument?—

When I am dead I shall be well at ease.—  
God! what good hope!—Thou art over eloquent.—  
I say no more.—I care not though thou cease.—

Whence is this ill?—From sorrow and not from sin.

When Saturn packed my wallet up for me  
I well believe he put these ills therein.—

Fool, wilt thou make thy servant lord of thee?

Hear now the wise king's counsel; thus saith he:  
All power upon the stars a wise man hath;  
There is no planet that shall do him scathe.—

Nay, as they made me I grow and I decrease.—  
What say'st thou?—Truly this is all my faith.—  
I say no more.—I care not though thou cease.—

Wouldst thou live still?—God help me that I  
may!—

Then thou must—What? turn penitent and pray?—  
Read always—What?—Grave words and good to  
say;

Leave off the ways of fools, lest they displease.—  
Good; I will do it.—Wilt thou remember?—Yea.—  
Abide not till there come an evil day.

I say no more.—I care not though thou cease.

## EPISTLE IN FORM OF A BALLAD TO HIS FRIENDS

HAVE pity, pity, friends, have pity on me,  
Thus much at least, may it please you, of your  
grace !

I lie not under hazel or hawthorn-tree  
Down in this dungeon ditch, mine exile's place  
By leave of God and fortune's foul disgrace.  
Girls, lovers, glad young folk and newly wed,  
Jumpers and jugglers, tumbling heel o'er head,  
Swift as a dart, and sharp as needle-ware,  
Throats clear as bells that ring the kine to shed,  
Your poor old friend, what, will you leave him  
there ?

Singers that sing at pleasure, lawlessly,  
Light, laughing, gay of word and deed, that race  
And run like folk light-witted as ye be  
And have in hand nor current coin nor base,  
Ye wait too long, for now he's dying apace.  
Rhymers of lays and roundels sung and read,  
Ye'll brew him broth too late when he lies dead.  
Nor wind nor lightning, sunbeam nor fresh air,  
May pierce the thick wall's bound where lies his  
bed ;  
Your poor old friend, what, will you leave him  
there ?

O noble folk from tithes and taxes free,  
Come and behold him in this piteous case,  
Ye that nor king nor emperor holds in fee,  
But only God in heaven ; behold his face  
Who needs must fast, Sundays and holidays,  
Which makes his teeth like rakes ; and when he hath  
fed  
With never a cake for banquet but dry bread,  
Must drench his bowels with much cold watery  
fare,  
With board nor stool, but low on earth instead ;  
Your poor old friend, what, will you leave him  
there ?

Princes afore-named, old and young foresaid,  
Get me the king's seal and my pardon sped,  
And hoist me in some basket up with care :  
So swine will help each other ill bested,  
For where one squeaks they run in heaps ahead.  
Your poor old friend, what, will you leave him  
there ?

## THE EPITAPH IN FORM OF A BALLAD

WHICH VILLON MADE FOR HIMSELF AND HIS COMRADES,  
EXPECTING TO BE HANGED ALONG WITH THEM

MEN, brother men, that after us yet live,  
 Let not your hearts too hard against us be ;  
 For if some pity of us poor men ye give,  
 The sooner God shall take of you pity.  
 Here are we five or six strung up, you see,  
 And here the flesh that all too well we fed  
 Bit by bit eaten and rotten, rent and shred,  
 And we the bones grow dust and ash withal ;  
 Let no man laugh at us discomfited,  
 But pray to God that he forgive us all.

If we call on you, brothers, to forgive,  
 Ye should not hold our prayer in scorn, though we  
 Were slain by law ; ye know that all alive  
 Have not wit alway to walk righteously ;  
 Make therefore intercession heartily  
 With him that of a virgin's womb was bred,  
 That his grace be not as a dry well-head  
 For us, nor let hell's thunder on us fall ;  
 We are dead, let no man harry or vex us dead,  
 But pray to God that he forgive us all.

The rain has washed and laundered us all five,  
 And the sun dried and blackened ; yea, perdie,  
 Ravens and pies with beaks that rend and rive  
 Have dug our eyes out, and plucked off for fee  
 Our beards and eyebrows ; never are we free,

Not once, to rest ; but here and there still sped,  
Drive at its wild will by the wind's change led,  
More pecked of birds than fruits on garden-wall ;  
Men, for God's love, let no gibe here be said,  
But pray to God that he forgive us all.

Prince Jesus, that of all art lord and head,  
Keep us, that hell be not our bitter bed ;  
We have nought to do in such a master's hall.  
Be not ye therefore of our fellowhead,  
But pray to God that he forgive us all.

## FROM VICTOR HUGO

TAKE heed of this small child of earth ;  
 He is great : he hath in him God most high.  
 Children before their fleshly birth  
 Are lights alive in the blue sky.

In our light bitter world of wrong  
 They come ; God gives us them awhile.  
 His speech is in their stammering tongue,  
 And his forgiveness in their smile.

Their sweet light rests upon our eyes.  
 Alas ! their right to joy is plain.  
 If they are hungry, Paradise  
 Weeps, and, if cold, Heaven thrills with pain.

The want that saps their sinless flower  
 Speaks judgment on sin's ministers.  
 Man holds an angel in his power.  
 Ah ! deep in Heaven what thunder stirs,

When God seeks out these tender things  
 Whom in the shadow where we sleep  
 He sends us clothed about with wings,  
 And finds them ragged babes that weep !

## NOCTURNE

LA nuit écoute et se penche sur l'onde  
 Pour y cueillir rien qu'un souffle d'amour ;  
 Pas de lueur, pas de musique au monde,  
 Pas de sommeil pour moi ni de séjour.  
 O mère, ô Nuit, de ta source profonde  
 Verse-nous, verse enfin l'oubli du jour.

Verse l'oubli de l'angoisse et du jour ;  
 Chante ; ton chant assoupit l'âme et l'onde :  
 Fais de ton sein pour mon âme un séjour,  
 Elle est bien lasse, ô mère, de ce monde,  
 Où le baiser ne veut pas dire amour,  
 Où l'âme aimée est moins que toi profonde.

Car toute chose aimée est moins profonde,  
 O Nuit, que toi, fille et mère du jour ;  
 Toi dont l'attente est le répit du monde,  
 Toi dont le souffle est plein de mots d'amour,  
 Toi dont l'haleine enflé et réprime l'onde,  
 Toi dont l'ombre a tout le ciel pour séjour.

La misère humble et lasse, sans séjour,  
 S'abrite et dort sous ton aile profonde ;  
 Tu fais à tous l'aumône de l'amour :  
 Toutes les soifs viennent boire à ton onde,  
 Tout ce qui pleure et se dérobe au jour,  
 Toutes les faims et tous les maux du monde.

Moi seul je veille et ne vois dans ce monde  
Que ma douleur qui n'ait point de séjour  
Où s'abriter sur ta rive profonde  
Et s'endormir sous tes yeux loin du jour ;  
Je vais toujours cherchant au bord de l'onde  
Le sang du beau pied blessé de l'amour.

La mer est sombre où tu naquis, amour,  
Pleine des pleurs et des sanglots du monde ;  
On ne voit plus le gouffre où naît le jour  
Luire et frémir sous ta lueur profonde ;  
Mais dans les cœurs d'homme où tu fais séjour  
La douleur monte et baisse comme une onde.

## ENVOI

Fille de l'onde et mère de l'amour,  
Du haut séjour plein de ta paix profonde  
Sur ce bas monde épands un peu de jour.

## THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

POUR mettre une couronne au front d'une chanson,  
 Il semblait qu'en passant son pied semât des roses,  
 Et que sa main cueillît comme des fleurs écloses  
 Les étoiles au fond du ciel en floraison.

Sa parole de marbre et d'or avait le son  
 Des clairons de l'été chassant les jours moroses ;  
 Comme en Thrace Apollon banni des grands ciels  
 roses,  
 Il regardait du cœur l'Olympe, sa maison.

Le soleil fut pour lui le soleil du vieux monde,  
 Et son œil recherchait dans les flots embrasés  
 Le sillon immortel d'où s'élança sur l'onde  
 Vénus, que la mer molle enivrait de baisers :  
 Enfin, dieu ressaisi de sa splendeur première,  
 Il trône, et son sépulcre est bâti de lumière.

## ODE

▲ (LE TOMBEAU DE THÉOPHILE GAUTIER)

QUELLE fleur, ô Mort, quel joyau, quel chant,  
 Quel vent, quel rayon de soleil couchant,  
 Sur ton front penché, sur ta main avide,  
 Sur l'âpre pâleur de ta lèvre aride,  
 Vibre encore et luit?

Ton sein est sans lait, ton oreille est vide,  
 Ton œil plein de nuit.

Ta bouche est sans souffle et ton front sans ride ;  
 Mais l'éclair voilé d'une flamme humide,  
 Flamme éclosé au cœur d'un ciel pluvieux,  
 Rallume ta lèvre et remplit tes yeux

De lueurs d'opale ;

Ta bouche est vermeille et ton front joyeux,  
 O toi qui fus pâle.

Comme aux jours divins la mère des dieux,  
 Reine au sein fécond, au corps radieux,  
 Tu surgis au bord de la tombe amère ;  
 Tu nous apparais, ô Mort, vierge et mère,

Effroi des humains,

Le divin laurier sur la tête altière  
 Et la lyre aux mains.

Nous reconnaissions, courbés vers la terre,  
Que c'est la splendeur de ta face austère  
Qui dore la nuit de nos longs malheurs ;  
Que la vie ailée aux mille couleurs,  
Dont tu n'es que l'âme,  
Refait par tes mains les prés et les fleurs,  
La rose et la femme.

Lune constante ! astre ami des douleurs  
Qui luis à travers la brume des pleurs !  
Quelle flamme au fond de ta clarté molle  
Éclate et rougit, nouvelle auréole,  
Ton doux front voilé ?  
Quelle étoile, ouvrant ses ailes, s'envole  
Du ciel étoilé ?

Pleurant ce rayon de jour qu'on lui vole,  
L'homme exècre en vain la Mort triste et folle ;  
Mais l'astre qui fut à nos yeux si beau,  
Là-haut, loin d'ici, dans un ciel nouveau  
Plein d'autres étoiles,  
Se lève, et pour lui la nuit du tombeau  
Entr'ouvre ses voiles.

L'âme est dans le corps comme un jeune oiseau  
Dont l'aile s'agit au bord du berceau ;  
La mort, déliant cette aile inquiète,  
Quand nous écoutons la bouche muette  
Qui nous dit adieu,  
Fait de l'homme infime et sombre un poète,  
Du poète un dieu.

## IN OBITUM THEOPHILI POETÆ

O LUX Pieridum et laurigeri deliciæ dei,  
 Vox leni Zephyro lenior, ut veris amans novi  
 Tollit floridulis implicitum primitiis caput,  
 Ten' ergo abripuit non redditum, ut redeunt novo  
 Flores vere novi, te quoque mors irrevocabilem?  
 Cur vatem neque te Musa parens, te neque Gratiae,  
 Nec servare sibi te potuit fidum animi Venus?  
 Quæ nunc ipsa magis vel puer te Cinyreio,  
 Te desiderium et flebilibus lumen amoribus,  
 Amissum queritur, sanguineis fusa comam genis.  
 Tantis tu lacrymis digne, comes dulcis Apollini,  
 Carum nomen eris dñs superis atque sodalibus  
 Nobis, quis eadem quæ tibi vivo patuit via  
 Non æquis patet, at te sequimur passibus haud tuis,  
 At mæsto cinerem carmine non illacrymabilem  
 Tristesque exuvias floribus ac fletibus integris  
 Una contegimus, nec citharâ nec sine tibiâ,  
 Votoque unanimæ vocis Ave dicimus et Vale.

## AD CATULLUM

CATULLE frater, ut velim comes tibi  
 Remota per vireta, per cavum nemus  
 Sacrumque Ditis haud inhospiti specus,  
 Pedem referre, trans aquam Stygis ducem  
 Secutus unum et unicum, Catulle, te,  
 Ut ora vatis optimi reviserem,  
 Tui meique vatis ora, quem scio  
 Venustiorem adisse vel tuo lacum,  
 Benigniora semper arva vel tuis,  
 Ubi serenus accipit suos deus,  
 Tegitque myrtus implicata laureâ,  
 Manuque mulcet halituque consecrat  
 Fovetque blanda mors amabili sinu,  
 Et ore fama fervido colit viros  
 Alitque qualis unus ille par tibi  
 Britannus unicusque in orbe præstitit  
 Amicus ille noster, ille ceteris  
 Poeta major, omnibusque floribus  
 Priore Landor inclytum rosâ caput  
 Revinxit extulitque, quam tuâ manu  
 Recepit ac refovit integrum suâ.

## DEDICATION

1878

SOME nine years gone, as we dwelt together  
In the sweet hushed heat of the south French  
weather

Ere autumn fell on the vine-tressed hills  
Or the season had shed one rose-red feather,

Friend, whose fame is a flame that fills  
All eyes it lightens and hearts it thrills

With joy to be born of the blood which bred  
From a land that the grey sea girds and chills

The heart and spirit and hand and head  
Whose might is as light on a dark day shed,

On a day now dark as a land's decline  
Where all the peers of your praise are dead,

In a land and season of corn and vine  
I pledged you a health from a beaker of mine

But halfway filled to the lip's edge yet  
With hope for honey and song for wine.

Nine years have risen and eight years set  
Since there by the wellspring our hands on it met :

And the pledge of my songs that were then to be,  
I could wonder not, friend, though a friend should  
forget.

For life's helm rocks to the windward and lee,  
And time is as wind, and as waves are we ;

And song is as foam that the sea-winds fret,  
Though the thought at its heart should be deep as  
the sea.



**POEMS AND BALLADS**

**THIRD SERIES**



TO

WILLIAM BELL SCOTT

POET AND PAINTER

I DEDICATE THESE POEMS

IN MEMORY OF MANY YEARS



## MARCH : AN ODE

1887

### I

ERE frost-flower and snow-blossom faded and fell,  
and the splendour of winter had passed out of  
sight,

The ways of the woodlands were fairer and stranger  
than dreams that fulfil us in sleep with delight ;  
The breath of the mouths of the winds had hardened  
on tree-tops and branches that glittered and  
swayed

Such wonders and glories of blossomlike snow or of  
frost that outlightens all flowers till it fade

That the sea was not lovelier than here was the land,  
nor the night than the day, nor the day than the  
night,

Nor the winter sublimer with storm than the spring :  
such mirth had the madness and might in thee  
made,

March, master of winds, bright minstrel and marshal  
of storms that enkindle the season they smite.

## II

And now that the rage of thy rapture is satiate with  
    revel and ravin and spoil of the snow,  
And the branches it brightened are broken, and  
    shattered the tree-tops that only thy wrath could  
        lay low,  
How should not thy lovers rejoice in thee, leader and  
    lord of the year that exults to be born  
So strong in thy strength and so glad of thy glad-  
    ness whose laughter puts winter and sorrow to  
        scorn?  
Thou hast shaken the snows from thy wings, and the  
    frost on thy forehead is molten: thy lips are  
        aglow  
As a lover's that kindle with kissing, and earth, with  
    her raiment and tresses yet wasted and torn,  
Takes breath as she smiles in the grasp of thy  
    passion to feel through her spirit the sense of  
        thee flow.

## III

Fain, fain would we see but again for an hour what  
    the wind and the sun have dispelled and con-  
        sumed,  
Those full deep swan-soft feathers of snow with  
    whose luminous burden the branches implumed  
Hung heavily, curved as a half-bent bow, and fledged  
    not as birds are, but petalled as flowers,  
Each tree-top and branchlet a pinnacle jewelled and  
    carved, or a fountain that shines as it showers,  
But fixed as a fountain is fixed not, and wrought not  
    to last till by time or by tempest entombed,

As a pinnacle carven and gilded of men : for the date  
of its doom is no more than an hour's,  
One hour of the sun's when the warm wind wakes  
him to wither the snow-flowers that froze as they  
bloomed.

## IV

As the sunshine quenches the snowshine ; as April  
subdues thee, and yields up his kingdom to  
May ;

So time overcomes the regret that is born of delight  
as it passes in passion away,  
And leaves but a dream for desire to rejoice in or  
mourn for with tears or thanksgivings ; but  
thou,

Bright god that art gone from us, maddest and  
gladdest of months, to what goal hast thou gone  
from us now ?

For somewhere surely the storm of thy laughter that  
lightens, the beat of thy wings that play,  
Must flame as a fire through the world, and the  
heavens that we know not rejoice in thee : surely  
thy brow

Hath lost not its radiance of empire, thy spirit the  
joy that impelled it on quest as for prey.

## V

Are thy feet on the ways of the limitless waters, thy  
wings on the winds of the waste north sea ?

Are the fires of the false north dawn over heavens  
where summer is stormful and strong like thee

Now bright in the sight of thine eyes? are the  
bastions of icebergs assailed by the blast of thy  
breath?

Is it March with the wild north world when April is  
waning? the word that the changed year saith,  
Is it echoed to northward with rapture of passion  
reiterate from spirits triumphant as we  
Whose hearts were uplift at the blast of thy clarions  
as men's rearisen from a sleep that was death  
And kindled to life that was one with the world's and  
with thine? hast thou set not the whole world  
free?

## VI

For the breath of thy lips is freedom, and freedom's  
the sense of thy spirit, the sound of thy song,  
Glad god of the north-east wind, whose heart is as  
high as the hands of thy kingdom are strong,  
Thy kingdom whose empire is terror and joy, twin-  
featured and fruitful of births divine,  
Days lit with the flame of the lamps of the flowers,  
and nights that are drunken with dew for wine,  
And sleep not for joy of the stars that deepen and  
quicken, a denser and fierier throng,  
And the world that thy breath bade whiten and  
tremble rejoices at heart as they strengthen and  
shine,  
And earth gives thanks for the glory bequeathed  
her, and knows of thy reign that it wrought not  
wrong.

## VII

Thy spirit is quenched not, albeit we behold not thy  
face in the crown of the steep sky's arch,  
And the bold first buds of the whin wax golden, and  
witness arise of the thorn and the larch :  
Wild April, enkindled to laughter and storm by the  
kiss of the wildest of winds that blow,  
Calls loud on his brother for witness ; his hands  
that were laden with blossom are sprinkled with  
snow,  
And his lips breathe winter, and laugh, and relent ;  
and the live woods feel not the frost's flame  
parch ;  
For the flame of the spring that consumes not but  
quickens is felt at the heart of the forest aglow,  
And the sparks that enkindled and fed it were strewn  
from the hands of the gods of the winds of  
March.

## THE COMMONWEAL

1887

## I

EIGHT hundred years and twenty-one  
 Have shone and sunken since the land  
 Whose name is freedom bore such brand  
 As marks a captive, and the sun  
 Beheld her fettered hand.

## II

But ere dark time had shed as rain  
 Or sown on sterile earth as seed  
 That bears no fruit save tare and weed  
 An age and half an age again,  
 She rose on Runnymede.

## III

Out of the shadow, starlike still,  
 She rose up radiant in her right,  
 And spake, and put to fear and flight  
 The lawless rule of awless will  
 That pleads no right save might.

## IV

Nor since hath England ever borne  
The burden laid on subject lands,  
The rule that curbs and binds all hands  
Save one, and marks for servile scorn  
The heads it bows and brands.

## V

A commonweal arrayed and crowned  
With gold and purple, girt with steel  
At need, that foes must fear or feel,  
We find her, as our fathers found,  
Earth's lordliest commonweal.

## VI

And now that fifty years are flown  
Since in a maiden's hand the sign  
Of empire that no seas confine  
First as a star to seaward shone,  
We see their record shine.

## VII

A troubled record, foul and fair,  
A simple record and serene,  
Inscribes for praise a blameless queen,  
For praise and blame an age of care  
And change and ends unseen.

## VIII

Hope, wide of eye and wild of wing,  
 Rose with the sundawn of a reign  
 Whose grace should make the rough ways plain,  
 And fill the worn old world with spring,  
 And heal its heart of pain.

## IX

Peace was to be on earth ; men's hope  
 Was holier than their fathers had,  
 Their wisdom not more wise than glad :  
 They saw the gates of promise ope,  
 And heard what love's lips bade.

## X

Love armed with knowledge, winged and wise,  
 Should hush the wind of war, and see,  
 They said, the sun of days to be  
 Bring round beneath serener skies  
 A stormless jubilee.

## XI

Time, in the darkness un beholden  
 That hides him from the sight of fear  
 And lets but dreaming hope draw near,  
 Smiled and was sad to hear such golden  
 Strains hail the all-golden year.

## xii

Strange clouds have risen between, and wild  
Red stars of storm that lit the abyss  
Wherein fierce fraud and violence kiss  
And mock such promise as beguiled  
The fiftieth year from this.

## xiii

War upon war, change after change,  
Hath shaken thrones and towers to dust,  
And hopes austere and faiths august  
Have watched in patience stern and strange  
Men's works unjust and just.

## xiv

As from some Alpine watch-tower's portal  
Night, living yet, looks forth for dawn,  
So from time's mistier mountain lawn  
The spirit of man, in trust immortal,  
Yearns toward a hope withdrawn.

## xv

The morning comes not, yet the night  
Wanes, and men's eyes win strength to see  
Where twilight is, where light shall be  
When conquered wrong and conquering right  
Acclaim a world set free.

## XVI

Calm as our mother-land, the mother  
Of faith and freedom, pure and wise,  
Keeps watch beneath unchangeful skies,  
When hath she watched the woes of other  
Strange lands with alien eyes?

## XVII

Calm as she stands alone, what nation  
Hath lacked an alms from English hands?  
What exiles from what stricken lands  
Have lacked the shelter of the station  
Where higher than all she stands?

## XVIII

Though time discrown and change dismantle  
The pride of thrones and towers that frown,  
How should they bring her glories down—  
The sea cast round her like a mantle,  
The sea-cloud like a crown?

## XIX

The sea, divine as heaven and deathless,  
Is hers, and none but only she  
Hath learnt the sea's word, none but we  
Her children hear in heart the breathless  
Bright watchword of the sea.

## xx

Heard not of others, or misheard  
Of many a land for many a year,  
The watchword Freedom fails not here  
Of hearts that witness if the word  
Find faith in England's ear.

## xxi

She, first to love the light, and daughter  
Incarnate of the northern dawn,  
She, round whose feet the wild waves fawn  
When all their wrath of warring water  
Sounds like a babe's breath drawn,

## xxii

How should not she best know, love best,  
And best of all souls understand  
The very soul of freedom, scanned  
Far off, sought out in darkling quest  
By men at heart unmanned?

## xxiii

They climb and fall, ensnared, enshrouded,  
By mists of words and toils they set  
To take themselves, till fierce regret  
Grows mad with shame, and all their clouded  
Red skies hang sunless yet.

## xxiv

But us the sun, not wholly risen  
Nor equal now for all, illumines  
With more of light than cloud that looms ;  
Of light that leads forth souls from prison  
And breaks the seals of tombs.

## xxv

Did not her breasts who reared us rear  
Him who took heaven in hand, and weighed  
Bright world with world in balance laid ?  
What Newton's might could make not clear  
Hath Darwin's might not made ?

## xxvi

The forces of the dark dissolve,  
The doorways of the dark are broken :  
The word that casts out night is spoken,  
And whence the springs of things evolve  
Light born of night bears token.

## xxvii

She, loving light for light's sake only,  
And truth for only truth's, and song  
For song's sake and the sea's, how long  
Hath she not borne the world her lonely  
Witness of right and wrong ?

## XXVIII

From light to light her eyes imperial  
Turn, and require the further light,  
More perfect than the sun's in sight,  
Till star and sun seem all funereal  
Lamps of the vaulted night.

## XXIX

She gazes till the strenuous soul  
Within the rapture of her eyes  
Creates or bids awake, arise,  
The light she looks for, pure and whole  
And worshipped of the wise.

## XXX

Such sons are hers, such radiant hands  
Have borne abroad her lamp of old,  
Such mouths of honey-dropping gold  
Have sent across all seas and lands  
Her fame as music rolled.

## XXXI

As music made of rolling thunder  
That hurls through heaven its heart sublime,  
Its heart of joy, in charging chime,  
So ring the songs that round and under  
Her temple surge and climb.

## xxxii

A temple not by men's hands builded,  
But moulded of the spirit, and wrought  
Of passion and imperious thought ;  
With light beyond all sunlight gilded,  
Whereby the sun seems nought.

## xxxiii

Thy shrine, our mother, seen for fairer  
Than even thy natural face, made fair  
With kisses of thine April air  
Even now, when spring thy banner-bearer  
Took up thy sign to bear ;

## xxxiv

Thine annual sign from heaven's own arch  
Given of the sun's hand into thine,  
To rear and cheer each wildwood shrine  
But now laid waste by wild-winged March,  
March, mad with wind like wine.

## xxxv

From all thy brightening downs whereon  
The windy seaward whin-flower shows  
Blossom whose pride strikes pale the rose  
Forth is the golden watchword gone  
Whereat the world's face glows.

## XXXVI

Thy quickening woods rejoice and ring  
Till earth seems glorious as the sea :  
With yearning love too glad for glee  
The world's heart quivers toward the spring  
As all our hearts toward thee.

## XXXVII

Thee, mother, thee, our queen, who givest  
Assurance to the heavens most high  
And earth whereon her bondsmen sigh  
That by the sea's grace while thou livest  
Hope shall not wholly die.

## XXXVIII

That while thy free folk hold the van  
Of all men, and the sea-spray shed  
As dew more heavenly on thy head  
Keeps bright thy face in sight of man,  
Man's pride shall drop not dead.

## XXXIX

A pride more pure than humblest prayer,  
More wise than wisdom born of doubt,  
Girds for thy sake men's hearts about  
With trust and triumph that despair  
And fear may cast not out.

## XL

Despair may wring men's hearts, and fear  
Bow down their heads to kiss the dust,  
Where patriot memories rot and rust,  
And change makes faint a nation's cheer,  
And faith yields up her trust.

## XLI

Not here this year have true men known,  
Not here this year may true men know,  
That brand of shame-compelling woe  
Which bids but brave men shrink or groan  
And lays but honour low.

## XLII

The strong spring wind blows notes of praise,  
And hallowing pride of heart, and cheer  
Unchanging, toward all true men here  
Who hold the trust of ancient days  
High as of old this year.

## XLIII

The days that made thee great are dead ;  
The days that now must keep thee great  
Lie not in keeping of thy fate ;  
In thine they lie, whose heart and head  
Sustain thy charge of state.

## XLIV

No state so proud, no pride so just,  
The sun, through clouds at sunrise curled  
Or clouds across the sunset whirled,  
Hath sight of, nor has man such trust  
As thine in all the world.

## XLV

Each hour that sees the sunset's crest  
Make bright thy shores ere day decline  
Sees dawn the sun on shores of thine,  
Sees west as east and east as west  
On thee their sovereign shine.

## XLVI

The sea's own heart must needs wax proud  
To have borne the world a child like thee.  
What birth of earth might ever be  
Thy sister? Time, a wandering cloud,  
Is sunshine on thy sea.

## XLVII

Change mars not her; and thee, our mother,  
What change that irks or moves thee mars?  
What shock that shakes? what chance that  
jars?  
Time gave thee, as he gave none other,  
A station like a star's.

## XLVIII

The storm that shrieks, the wind that wages  
War with the wings of hopes that climb  
Too high toward heaven in doubt sublime,  
Assail not thee, approved of ages  
The towering crown of time.

## XLIX

Toward thee this year thy children turning  
With souls uplift of changeless cheer  
Salute with love that casts out fear,  
With hearts for beacons round thee burning,  
The token of this year.

## L

With just and sacred jubilation  
Let earth sound answer to the sea  
For witness, blown on winds as free,  
How England, how her crowning nation,  
Acclaims this jubilee.

## THE ARMADA

1588: 1888

## I

## I

ENGLAND, mother born of seamen, daughter fostered  
 of the sea,  
 Mother more beloved than all who bear not all their  
 children free,  
 Reared and nursed and crowned and cherished by  
 the sea-wind and the sun,  
 Sweetest land and strongest, face most fair and  
 mightiest heart in one,  
 Stands not higher than when the centuries known of  
 earth were less by three,  
 When the strength that struck the whole world  
 pale fell back from hers undone.

## II

At her feet were the heads of her foes bowed down,  
 and the strengths of the storm of them stayed,  
 And the hearts that were touched not with mercy with  
 terror were touched and amazed and affrayed :

Yea, hearts that had never been molten with pity  
 were molten with fear as with flame,  
 And the priests of the Godhead whose temple is hell,  
 and his heart is of iron and fire,  
 And the swordsmen that served and the seamen that  
 sped them, whom peril could tame not or tire,  
 Were as foam on the winds of the waters of  
 England which tempest can tire not or tame.

## III

They were girded about with thunder, and lightning  
 came forth of the rage of their strength,  
 And the measure that measures the wings of the storm  
 was the breadth of their force and the length :  
 And the name of their might was Invincible, covered  
 and clothed with the terror of God ;  
 With his wrath were they winged, with his love were  
 they fired, with the speed of his winds were they  
 shod ;  
 With his soul were they filled, in his trust were they  
 comforted : grace was upon them as night,  
 And faith as the blackness of darkness : the fume of  
 their balefires was fair in his sight,  
 The reek of them sweet as a savour of myrrh in his  
 nostrils : the world that he made,  
 Theirs was it by gift of his servants : the wind, if  
 they spake in his name, was afraid,  
 And the sun was a shadow before it, the stars were  
 astonished with fear of it : fire  
 Went up to them, fed with men living, and lit of  
 men's hands for a shrine or a pyre ;  
 And the east and the west wind scattered their ashes  
 abroad, that his name should be blest  
 Of the tribes of the chosen whose blessings are curses  
 from uttermost east unto west.

## II

## I

Hell for Spain, and heaven for England,—God to  
God, and man to man,—  
Met confronted, light with darkness, life with death :  
since time began,  
Never earth nor sea beheld so great a stake before  
them set,  
Save when Athens hurled back Asia from the lists  
wherein they met ;  
Never since the sands of ages through the glass of  
history ran  
Saw the sun in heaven a lordlier day than this  
that lights us yet.

## II

For the light that abides upon England, the glory  
that rests on her godlike name,  
The pride that is love and the love that is faith, a  
perfume dissolved in flame,  
Took fire from the dawn of the fierce July when  
fleets were scattered as foam  
And squadrons as flakes of spray ; when galleon and  
galliass that shadowed the sea  
Were swept from her waves like shadows that pass  
with the clouds they fell from, and she  
Laughed loud to the wind as it gave to her keeping  
the glories of Spain and Rome.

## III

Three hundred summers have fallen as leaves by the  
storms in their season thinned,  
Since northward the war-ships of Spain came sheer  
up the way of the south-west wind :  
Where the citadel cliffs of England are flanked with  
bastions of serpentine,  
Far off to the windward loomed their hulls, an  
hundred and twenty-nine,  
All filled full of the war, full-fraught with battle and  
charged with bale ;  
Then store-ships weighted with cannon ; and all were  
an hundred and fifty sail.  
The measureless menace of darkness anhungered  
with hope to prevail upon light,  
The shadow of death made substance, the present  
and visible spirit of night,  
Came, shaped as a waxing or waning moon that rose  
with the fall of day,  
To the channel where couches the Lion in guard of  
the gate of the lustrous bay.  
Fair England, sweet as the sea that shields her, and  
pure as the sea from stain,  
Smiled, hearing hardly for scorn that stirred her the  
menace of saintly Spain.

## III

## I

“They that ride over ocean wide with hempen bridle  
and horse of tree,”  
How shall they in the darkening day of wrath and  
anguish and fear go free ?  
How shall these that have curbed the seas not feel  
his bridle who made the sea ?

God shall bow them and break them now : for what  
is man in the Lord God’s sight ?  
Fear shall shake them, and shame shall break, and  
all the noon of their pride be night :  
These that sinned shall the ravening wind of doom  
bring under, and judgment smite.

England broke from her neck the yoke, and rent the  
fetter, and mocked the rod :  
Shrines of old that she decked with gold she turned  
to dust, to the dust she trod :  
What is she, that the wind and sea should fight  
beside her, and war with God ?

Lo, the cloud of his ships that crowd her channel’s  
inlet with storm sublime,  
Darker far than the tempests are that sweep the skies  
of her northmost clime ;  
Huge and dense as the walls that fence the secret  
darkness of unknown time.

Mast on mast as a tower goes past, and sail by sail  
 as a cloud's wing spread ;  
 Fleet by fleet, as the throngs whose feet keep time  
 with death in his dance of dread ;  
 Galleons dark as the helmsman's bark of old that  
 ferried to hell the dead.

Squadrons proud as their lords, and loud with tramp  
 of soldiers and chant of priests ;  
 Slaves there told by the thousandfold, made fast in  
 bondage as herded beasts ;  
 Lords and slaves that the sweet free waves shall feed  
 on, satiate with funeral feasts.

Nay, not so shall it be, they know ; their priests have  
 said it ; can priesthood lie ?  
 God shall keep them, their God shall sleep not : peril  
 and evil shall pass them by :  
 Nay, for these are his children ; seas and winds shall  
 bid not his children die.

## II

So they boast them, the monstrous host whose  
 menace mocks at the dawn : and here  
 They that wait at the wild sea's gate, and watch the  
 darkness of doom draw near,  
 How shall they in their evil day sustain the strength  
 of their hearts for fear ?

Full July in the fervent sky sets forth her twentieth  
 of changing morns :  
 Winds fall mild that of late waxed wild : no presage  
 whispers or wails or warns :  
 Far to west on the bland sea's breast a sailing crescent  
 uprears her horns.

Seven wide miles the serene sea smiles between them  
 stretching from rim to rim :  
 Soft they shine, but a darker sign should bid not  
 hope or belief wax dim :  
 God's are these men, and not the sea's : their trust  
 is set not on her but him.

God's? but who is the God whereto the prayers and  
 incense of these men rise ?  
 What is he, that the wind and sea should fear him,  
 quelled by his sunbright eyes ?  
 What, that men should return again, and hail him  
 Lord of the servile skies ?

Hell's own flame at his heavenly name leaps higher  
 and laughs, and its gulfs rejoice :  
 Plague and death from his baneful breath take life  
 and lighten, and praise his choice :  
 Chosen are they to devour for prey the tribes that  
 hear not and fear his voice.

Ay, but we that the wind and sea gird round with  
 shelter of storms and waves  
 Know not him that ye worship, grim as dreams that  
 quicken from dead men's graves :  
 God is one with the sea, the sun, the land that nursed  
 us, the love that saves.

Love whose heart is in ours, and part of all things  
 noble and all things fair ;  
 Sweet and free as the circling sea, sublime and kind  
 as the fostering air ;  
 Pure of shame as is England's name, whose crowns  
 to come are as crowns that were.

## IV

## I

But the Lord of darkness, the God whose love is a  
 flaming fire,  
 The master whose mercy fulfils wide hell till its  
 torturers tire,  
 He shall surely have heed of his servants who serve  
 him for love, not hire.

They shall fetter the wing of the wind whose pinions  
 are plumed with foam :  
 For now shall thy horn be exalted, and now shall thy  
 bolt strike home ;  
 Yea, now shall thy kingdom come, Lord God of the  
 priests of Rome.

They shall cast thy curb on the waters, and bridle  
 the waves of the sea :  
 They shall say to her, Peace, be still : and stillness  
 and peace shall be :  
 And the winds and the storms shall hear them, and  
 tremble, and worship thee.

Thy breath shall darken the morning, and wither the  
 mounting sun ;  
 And the daysprings, frozen and fettered, shall know  
 thee, and cease to run ;  
 The heart of the world shall feel thee, and die, and  
 thy will be done.

The spirit of man that would sound thee, and search  
out causes of things,  
Shall shrink and subside and praise thee : and wisdom,  
with plume-plucked wings,  
Shall cower at thy feet and confess thee, that none  
may fathom thy springs.

The fountains of song that await but the wind of an  
April to be  
To burst the bonds of the winter, and speak with the  
sound of a sea,  
The blast of thy mouth shall quench them : and song  
shall be only of thee.

The days that are dead shall quicken, the seasons  
that were shall return ;  
And the streets and the pastures of England, the  
woods that burgeon and yearn,  
Shall be whitened with ashes of women and children  
and men that burn.

For the mother shall burn with the babe sprung forth  
of her womb in fire,  
And bride with bridegroom, and brother with sister,  
and son with sire ;  
And the noise of the flames shall be sweet in thine  
ears as the sound of a lyre.

Yea, so shall thy kingdom be established, and so shall  
the signs of it be :  
And the world shall know, and the wind shall speak,  
and the sun shall see ;  
That these are the works of thy servants, whose  
works bear witness to thee.

But the dusk of the day falls fruitless, whose light  
should have lit them on :  
Sails flash through the gloom to shoreward, eclipsed  
as the sun that shone :  
And the west wind wakes with dawn, and the hope  
that was here is gone.

Around they wheel and around, two knots to the  
Spaniard's one,  
The wind-swift warriors of England, who shoot as  
with shafts of the sun,  
With fourfold shots for the Spaniard's, that spare  
not till day be done.

And the wind with the sundown sharpens, and hurtles  
the ships to the lee,  
And Spaniard on Spaniard smites, and shatters, and  
yields ; and we,  
Ere battle begin, stand lords of the battle, acclaimed  
of the sea.

And the day sweeps round to the nightward ; and  
heavy and hard the waves  
Roll in on the herd of the hurtling galleons ; and  
masters and slaves  
Reel blind in the grasp of the dark strong wind that  
shall dig their graves.

For the sepulchres hollowed and shaped of the wind  
in the swerve of the seas,  
The graves that gape for their pasture, and laugh,  
thrilled through by the breeze,  
The sweet soft merciless waters, await and are fain  
of these.

As the hiss of a Python heaving in menace of doom  
to be

They hear through the clear night round them,  
whose hours are as clouds that flee,  
The whisper of tempest sleeping, the heave and the  
hiss of the sea.

But faith is theirs, and with faith are they girded  
and helmed and shod :

Invincible are they, almighty, elect for a sword and  
a rod ;

Invincible even as their God is omnipotent, infinite,  
God.

In him is their strength, who have sworn that his  
glory shall wax not dim :

In his name are their war-ships hallowed as mightiest  
of all that swim :

The men that shall cope with these, and conquer,  
shall cast out him.

In him is the trust of their hearts ; the desire of their  
eyes is he ;

The light of their ways, made lightning for men  
that would fain be free :

Earth's hosts are with them, and with them is heaven :  
but with us is the sea.

## V

## I

And a day and a night pass over ;  
And the heart of their chief swells high ;  
For England, the warrior, the rover,  
Whose banners on all winds fly,  
Soul-stricken, he saith, by the shadow of death, holds  
off him, and draws not nigh.

And the wind and the dawn together  
Make in from the gleaming east :  
And fain of the wild glad weather  
As famine is fain of feast,  
And fain of the fight, forth sweeps in its might the  
host of the Lord's high priest.

And lightly before the breeze  
The ships of his foes take wing :  
Are they scattered, the lords of the seas ?  
Are they broken, the foes of the king ?  
And ever now higher as a mounting fire the hopes of  
the Spaniard spring.

And a windless night comes down :  
And a breezeless morning, bright  
With promise of praise to crown  
The close of the crowning fight,  
Leaps up as the foe's heart leaps, and glows with  
lustrous rapture of light.

And stinted of gear for battle  
The ships of the sea's folk lie,  
Unwarlike, herded as cattle,  
Six miles from the foeman's eye  
That fastens as flame on the sight of them tame and  
offenceless, and ranged as to die.

Surely the souls in them quail,  
They are stricken and withered at heart,  
When in on them, sail by sail,  
Fierce marvels of monstrous art,  
Tower 'darkening on tower till the sea-winds cower  
crowds down as to hurl them apart.

And the windless weather is kindly,  
And comforts the host in these ;  
And their hearts are uplift in them blindly,  
And blindly they boast at ease  
That the next day's fight shall exalt them, and smite  
with destruction the lords of the seas.

## II

And lightly the proud hearts prattle,  
And lightly the dawn draws nigh,  
The dawn of the doom of the battle  
When these shall falter and fly ;  
No day more great in the roll of fate filled ever with  
fire the sky.

To fightward they go as to feastward,  
And the tempest of ships that drive  
Sets eastward ever and eastward,  
Till closer they strain and strive ;  
And the shots that rain on the hulls of Spain are as  
thunders afire and alive.

And about them the blithe sea smiles  
    And flashes to windward and lee  
Round capes and headlands and isles  
    That heed not if war there be ;  
Round Sark, round Wight, green jewels of light in  
    the ring of the golden sea.

But the men that within them abide  
    Are stout of spirit and stark  
As rocks that repel the tide,  
    As day that repels the dark ;  
And the light bequeathed from their swords unsheathed  
    shines lineal on Wight and on Sark.

And eastward the storm sets ever,  
    The storm of the sails that strain  
And follow and close and sever  
    And lose and return and gain ;  
And English thunder divides in sunder the holds of  
    the ships of Spain.

Southward to Calais, appalled  
    And astonished, the vast fleet veers ;  
And the skies are shrouded and palled,  
    But the moonless midnight hears  
And sees how swift on them drive and drift strange  
    flames that the darkness fears.

They fly through the night from shoreward,  
    Heart-stricken till morning break,  
And ever to scourge them forward  
    Drives down on them England's Drake,  
And hurls them in as they hurtle and spin and stagger,  
    with storm to wake.

## VI

## I

And now is their time come on them. For eastward they drift and reel,  
With the shallows of Flanders ahead, with destruction and havoc at heel,  
With God for their comfort only, the God whom they serve ; and here  
Their Lord, of his great loving-kindness, may revel and make good cheer ;  
Though ever his lips wax thirstier with drinking, and hotter the lusts in him swell ;  
For he feeds the thirst that consumes him with blood, and his winepress fumes with the reek of hell.

## II

Fierce noon beats hard on the battle ; the galleons that loom to the lee  
Bow down, heel over, uplifting their shelterless hulls from the sea :  
From scuppers aspirt with blood, from guns dismounted and dumb,  
The signs of the doom they looked for, the loud mute witnesses come.  
They press with sunset to seaward for comfort : and shall not they find it there ?  
O servants of God most high, shall his winds not pass you by, and his waves not spare ?

## III

The wings of the south-west wind are widened ; the  
breath of his fervent lips,  
More keen than a sword's edge, fiercer than fire, falls  
full on the plunging ships.  
The pilot is he of their northward flight, their stay  
and their steersman he ;  
A helmsman clothed with the tempest, and girdled  
with strength to constrain the sea.  
And the host of them trembles and quails, caught fast  
in his hand as a bird in the toils ;  
For the wrath and the joy that fulfil him are mightier  
than man's, whom he slays and spoils.  
And vainly, with heart divided in sunder, and labour  
of wavering will,  
The lord of their host takes counsel with hope if haply  
their star shine still,  
If haply some light be left them of chance to renew  
and redeem the fray ;  
But the will of the black south-wester is lord of the  
councils of war to-day.  
One only spirit it quells not, a splendour undarkened  
of chance or time ;  
Be the praise of his foes with Oquendo for ever, a  
name as a star sublime.  
But here what aid in a hero's heart, what help in his  
hand may be ?  
For ever the dark wind whitens and blackens the  
hollows and heights of the sea,  
And galley by galley, divided and desolate, founders ;  
and none takes heed,  
Nor foe nor friend, if they perish ; forlorn, cast off in  
their uttermost need,

They sink in the whelm of the waters, as pebbles by  
children from shoreward hurled,  
In the North Sea's waters that end not, nor  
know they a bourn but the bourn of the  
world.  
Past many a secure unavailable harbour, and many  
a loud stream's mouth,  
Past Humber and Tees and Tyne and Tweed, they  
fly, scourged on from the south,  
And torn by the scourge of the storm-wind that  
smites as a harper smites on a lyre,  
And consumed of the storm as the sacrifice loved of  
their God is consumed with fire,  
And devoured of the darkness as men that are slain  
in the fires of his love are devoured,  
And deflowered of their lives by the storms, as by  
priests is the spirit of life deflowered.  
For the wind, of its godlike mercy, relents not, and  
hounds them ahead to the north,  
With English hunters at heel, till now is the herd of  
them past the Forth,  
All huddled and hurtled seaward ; and now need none  
wage war upon these,  
Nor huntsmen follow the quarry whose fall is the  
pastime sought of the seas.  
Day upon day upon day confounds them, with  
measureless mists that swell,  
With drift of rains everlasting and dense as the fumes  
of ascending hell.  
The visions of priest and of prophet beholding his  
enemies bruised of his rod  
Beheld but the likeness of this that is fallen on the  
faithful, the friends of God.

Northward, and northward, and northward they  
stagger and shudder and swerve and flit,  
Dismantled of masts and of yards, with sails by the  
fangs of the storm-wind split.

But north of the headland whose name is Wrath, by  
the wrath or the ruth of the sea,  
They are swept or sustained to the westward, and  
drive through the rollers aloof to the lee.

Some strive yet northward for Iceland, and perish :  
but some through the storm-hewn straits

That sunder the Shetlands and Orkneys are borne of  
the breath which is God's or fate's :

And some, by the dawn of September, at last give  
thanks as for stars that smile,

For the winds have swept them to shelter and sight  
of the cliffs of a Catholic isle.

Though many the fierce rocks feed on, and many the  
merciless heretic slays,

Yet some that have laboured to land with their  
treasure are trustful, and give God praise.

And the kerns of murderous Ireland, athirst with a  
greed everlasting of blood,

Unslakable ever with slaughter and spoil, rage down  
as a ravening flood,

To slay and to flay of their shining apparel their  
brethren whom shipwreck spares ;

Such faith and such mercy, such love and such  
manhood, such hands and such hearts are theirs.

Short shrift to her foes gives England, but shorter  
doth Ireland to friends ; and worse

Fare they that came with a blessing on treason than  
they that come with a curse.

Hacked, harried, and mangled of axes and skenes,  
three thousand naked and dead  
Bear witness of Catholic Ireland, what sons of what  
sires at her breasts are bred.  
Winds are pitiful, waves are merciful, tempest and  
storm are kind :  
The waters that smite may spare, and the thunder is  
deaf, and the lightning is blind :  
Of these perchance at his need may a man, though  
they know it not, yet find grace ;  
But grace, if another be hardened against him, he  
gets not at this man's face.  
For his ear that hears and his eye that sees the wreck  
and the wail of men,  
And his heart that relents not within him, but  
hungers, are like as the wolf's in his den.  
Worthy are these to worship their master, the  
murderous Lord of lies,  
Who hath given to the pontiff his servant the keys of  
the pit and the keys of the skies.  
Wild famine and red-shod rapine are cruel, and bitter  
with blood are their feasts ;  
But fiercer than famine and redder than rapine the  
hands and the hearts of priests.  
God, God bade these to the battle ; and here, on a  
land by his servants trod,  
They perish, a lordly blood-offering, subdued by the  
hands of the servants of God.  
These also were fed of his priests with faith, with the  
milk of his word and the wine ;  
These too are fulfilled with the spirit of darkness that  
guided their quest divine.

And here, cast up from the ravening sea on the mild  
 land's merciful breast,  
 This comfort they find of their fellows in worship ;  
 this guerdon is theirs of their quest.  
 Death was captain, and doom was pilot, and darkness  
 the chart of their way ;  
 Night and hell had in charge and in keeping the host  
 of the foes of day.  
 Invincible, vanquished, impregnable, shattered, a sign  
 to her foes of fear,  
 A sign to the world and the stars of laughter, the  
 fleet of the Lord lies here.  
 Nay, for none may declare the place of the ruin  
 wherein she lies ;  
 Nay, for none hath beheld the grave whence never  
 a ghost shall rise.  
 The fleet of the foemen of England hath found not  
 one but a thousand graves ;  
 And he that shall number and name them shall  
 number by name and by tale the waves.

## VII

## I

Sixtus, Pope of the Church whose hope takes flight  
 for heaven to dethrone the sun,  
 Philip, king that wouldest turn our spring to winter,  
 blasted, appalled, undone,  
 Prince and priest, let a mourner's feast give thanks  
 to God for your conquest won.

England's heel is upon you : kneel, O priest, O prince,  
in the dust, and cry,

"Lord, why thus ? art thou wroth with us whose  
faith was great in thee, God most high ?

Whence is this, that the serpent's hiss derides us ?  
Lord, can thy pledged word lie ?

"God of hell, are its flames that swell quenched now  
for ever, extinct and dead ?

Who shall fear thee ? or who shall hear the word thy  
servants who feared thee said ?

Lord, art thou as the dead gods now, whose arm is  
shortened, whose rede is read ?

"Yet we thought it was not for nought thy word was  
given us, to guard and guide :

Yet we deemed that they had not dreamed who put  
their trust in thee. Hast thou lied ?

God our Lord, was the sacred sword we drew not  
drawn on thy Church's side ?

"England hates thee as hell's own gates ; and England  
triumphs, and Rome bows down :

England mocks at thee ; England's rocks cast off thy  
servants to drive and drown :

England loathes thee ; and fame betroths and plights  
with England her faith for crown.

"Spain clings fast to thee ; Spain, aghast with  
anguish, cries to thee ; where art thou ?

Spain puts trust in thee ; lo, the dust that soils and  
darkens her prostrate brow !

Spain is true to thy service ; who shall raise up Spain  
for thy service now ?

“Who shall praise thee, if none may raise thy servants  
up, nor affright thy foes ?  
Winter wanes, and the woods and plains forget the  
likeness of storms and snows :  
So shall fear of thee fade even here : and what shall  
follow thee no man knows.”

Lords of night, who would breathe your blight on  
April’s morning and August’s noon,  
God your Lord, the condemned, the abhorred, sinks  
hellward, smitten with deathlike swoon :  
Death’s own dart in his hateful heart now thrills, and  
night shall receive him soon.

God the Devil, thy reign of revel is here for ever  
eclipsed and fled :  
God the Liar, everlasting fire lays hold at last on thee,  
hand and head :  
God the Accurst, the consuming thirst that burns  
thee never shall here be fed.

## II

England, queen of the waves whose green inviolate  
girdle enrings thee round,  
Mother fair as the morning, where is now the place  
of thy foemen found ?  
Still the sea that salutes us free proclaims them  
stricken, acclaims thee crowned.

Times may change, and the skies grow strange with  
signs of treason and fraud and fear :  
Foes in union of strange communion may rise against  
thee from far and near :  
Sloth and greed on thy strength may feed as cankers  
waxing from year to year.

Yet, though treason and fierce unreason should league  
· and lie and defame and smite,  
We that know thee, how far below thee the hatred  
burns of the sons of night,  
We that love thee, behold above thee the witness  
written of life in light.

Life that shines from thee shows forth signs that  
none may read not but eyeless foes :  
Hate, born blind, in his abject mind grows hopeful  
now but as madness grows :  
Love, born wise, with exultant eyes adores thy glory,  
beholds and glows.

Truth is in thee, and none may win thee to lie, for-  
saking the face of truth :  
Freedom lives by the grace she gives thee, born again  
from thy deathless youth :  
Faith should fail, and the world turn pale, wert thou  
the prey of the serpent's tooth.

Greed and fraud, unabashed, unawed, may strive to  
sting thee at heel in vain :  
Craft and fear and mistrust may leer and mourn and  
murmur and plead and plain :  
Thou art thou : and thy sunbright brow is hers that  
blasted the strength of Spain.

Mother, mother beloved, none other could claim in  
place of thee England's place :  
Earth bears none that beholds the sun so pure of  
record, so clothed with grace :  
Dear our mother, nor son nor brother is thine, as  
strong or as fair of face.

How shalt thou be abased? or how shall fear take  
hold of thy heart? of thine,  
England, maiden immortal, laden with charge of life  
and with hopes divine?  
Earth shall wither, when eyes turned hither behold  
not light in her darkness shine.

England, none that is born thy son, and lives, by  
grace of thy glory, free,  
Lives and yearns not at heart and burns with hope  
to serve as he worships thee;  
None may sing thee: the sea-wind's wing beats down  
our songs as it hails the sea.

## TO A SEAMEW

WHEN I had wings, my brother,  
 Such wings were mine as thine :  
 Such life my heart remembers  
 In all as wild Septembers  
 As this when life seems other,  
 Though sweet, than once was mine ;  
 When I had wings, my brother,  
 Such wings were mine as thine.

Such life as thrills and quickens  
 The silence of thy flight,  
 Or fills thy note's elation  
 With lordlier exultation  
 Than man's, whose faint heart sickens  
 With hopes and fears that blight  
 Such life as thrills and quickens  
 The silence of thy flight.

Thy cry from windward clanging  
 Makes all the cliffs rejoice ;  
 Though storm clothe seas with sorrow,  
 Thy call salutes the morrow ;  
 While shades of pain seem hanging  
 Round earth's most rapturous voice,  
 Thy cry from windward clanging  
 Makes all the cliffs rejoice.

We, sons and sires of seamen,  
 Whose home is all the sea,  
 What place man may, we claim it ;  
 But thine—whose thought may name it ?  
 Free birds live higher than freemen,  
 And gladlier ye than we—  
 We, sons and sires of seamen,  
 Whose home is all the sea.

For you the storm sounds only  
 More notes of more delight  
 Than earth's in sunniest weather :  
 When heaven and sea together  
 Join strengths against the lonely  
 Lost bark borne down by night,  
 For you the storm sounds only  
 More notes of more delight.

With wider wing, and louder  
 Long clarion-call of joy,  
 Thy tribe salutes the terror  
 Of darkness, wild as error,  
 But sure as truth, and prouder  
 Than waves with man for toy ;  
 With wider wing, and louder  
 Long clarion-call of joy.

The wave's wing spreads and flutters,  
 The wave's heart swells and breaks ;  
 One moment's passion thrills it,  
 One pulse of power fulfils it  
 And ends the pride it utters  
 When, loud with life that quakes,  
 The wave's wing spreads and flutters,  
 The wave's heart swells and breaks.

But thine and thou, my brother,  
 Keep heart and wing more high  
 Than aught may scare or sunder ;  
 The waves whose throats are thunder  
 Fall hurtling each on other,  
 And triumph as they die ;  
 But thine and thou, my brother,  
 Keep heart and wing more high.

More high than wrath or anguish,  
 More strong than pride or fear,  
 The sense or soul half hidden  
 In thee, for us forbidden,  
 Bids thee nor change nor languish,  
 But live thy life as here,  
 More high than wrath or anguish,  
 More strong than pride or fear.

We are fallen, even we, whose passion  
 On earth is nearest thine ;  
 Who sing, and cease from flying ;  
 Who live, and dream of dying :  
 Grey time, in time's grey fashion,  
 Bids wingless creatures pine :  
 We are fallen, even we, whose passion  
 On earth is nearest thine.

The lark knows no such rapture,  
 Such joy no nightingale,  
 As sways the songless measure  
 Wherein thy wings take pleasure :  
 Thy love may no man capture,  
 Thy pride may no man quail ;  
 The lark knows no such rapture,  
 Such joy no nightingale.

And we, whom dreams embolden,  
 We can but creep and sing  
 And watch through heaven's waste hollow  
 The flight no sight may follow  
 To the utter bourne beholden  
 Of none that lack thy wing :  
 And we, whom dreams embolden,  
 We can but creep and sing.

Our dreams have wings that falter,  
 Our hearts bear hopes that die ;  
 For thee no dream could better  
 A life no fears may fetter,  
 A pride no care can alter,  
 That wots not whence or why  
 Our dreams have wings that falter,  
 Our hearts bear hopes that die.

With joy more fierce and sweeter  
 Than joys we deem divine  
 Their lives, by time untarnished,  
 Are girt about and garnished,  
 Who match the wave's full metre  
 And drink the wind's wild wine  
 With joy more fierce and sweeter  
 Than joys we deem divine.

Ah, well were I for ever,  
 Wouldst thou change lives with me,  
 And take my song's wild honey,  
 And give me back thy sunny  
 Wide eyes that weary never,  
 And wings that search the sea ;  
 Ah, well were I for ever,  
 Wouldst thou change lives with me.

## PAN AND THALASSIUS

A LYRICAL IDYL

THALASSIUS

PAN !

PAN

O sea-stray, seed of Apollo,  
 What word wouldest thou have with me?  
 My ways thou wast fain to follow  
 Or ever the years hailed thee  
 Man.

Now

If August brood on the valleys,  
 If satyrs laugh on the lawns,  
 What part in the wildwood alleys  
 Hast thou with the fleet-foot fauns—  
 Thou ?

See !

Thy feet are a man's—not cloven  
 Like these, not light as a boy's :  
 The tresses and tendrils inwoven  
 That lure us, the lure of them cloys  
 Thee.

Us

The joy of the wild woods never  
 Leaves free of the thirst it slakes :  
 The wild love throbs in us ever  
 That burns in the dense hot brakes  
 Thus.

Lite,

Eternal, passionate, awless,  
 Insatiable, mutable, dear,  
 Makes all men's law for us lawless :  
 We strive not : how should we fear  
 Strife ?

We,

The birds and the bright winds know not  
 Such joys as are ours in the mild  
 Warm woodland ; joys such as grow not  
 In waste green fields of the wild  
 Sea.

No ;

Long since, in the world's wind veering,  
 Thy heart was estranged from me :  
 Sweet Echo shall yield thee not hearing :  
 What have we to do with thee ?  
 Go.

THALASSIUS

Ay !

Such wrath on thy nostril quivers  
 As once in Sicilian heat  
 Bade herdsmen quail, and the rivers  
 Shrunk, leaving a path for thy feet  
 Dry ?

Nay,  
Low down in the hot soft hollow  
Too snakelike hisses thy spleen :  
"O sea-stray, seed of Apollo!"  
What ill hast thou heard or seen?  
Say.

Man  
Knows well, if he hears beside him  
The snarl of thy wrath at noon,  
What evil may soon betide him,  
Or late, if thou smite not soon,  
Pan.

Me  
The sound of thy flute, that flatters  
The woods as they smile and sigh,  
Charmed fast as it charms thy satyrs,  
Can charm no faster than I  
Thee.

Fast  
Thy music may charm the splendid  
Wide woodland silence to sleep  
With sounds and dreams of thee blended  
And whispers of waters that creep  
Past.

Here  
The spell of thee breathes and passes  
And bids the heart in me pause,  
Hushed soft as the leaves and the grasses  
Are hushed if the storm's foot draws  
Near.

Yet

The panic that strikes down strangers  
 Transgressing thy ways unaware  
 Affrights not me nor endangers  
 Through dread of thy secret snare  
 Set.

PAN

Whence  
 May man find heart to deride me?  
 Who made his face as a star  
 To shine as a God's beside me?  
 Nay, get thee away from us, far  
 Hence.

THALASSIUS

Then  
 Shall no man's heart, as he raises  
 A hymn to thy secret head,  
 Wax great with the godhead he praises :  
 Thou, God, shalt be like unto dead  
 Men.

PAN

Grace  
 I take not of men's thanksgiving,  
 I crave not of lips that live ;  
 They die, and behold, I am living,  
 While they and their dead Gods give  
 Place.

## THALASSIUS

Yea :

Too lightly the words were spoken  
That mourned or mocked at thee dead :  
But whose was the word, the token,  
The song that answered and said  
Nay ?

## PAN

Whose

But mine, in the midnight hidden,  
Clothed round with the strength of night  
And mysteries of things forbidden  
For all but the one most bright  
Muse ?

## THALASSIUS

Hers

Or thine, O Pan, was the token  
That gave back empire to thee  
When power in thy hands lay broken  
As reeds that quake if a bee  
Stirs ?

## PAN

Whom

Have I in my wide woods need of?  
Urania's limitless eyes  
Behold not mine end, though they read of  
A word that shall speak to the skies  
Doom.

## THALASSIUS

She  
 Gave back to thee kingdom and glory,  
 And grace that was thine of yore,  
 And life to thy leaves, late hoary  
 As weeds cast up from the hoar  
 Sea.

## Song

Can bid faith shine as the morning  
 Though light in the world be none :  
 Death shrinks if her tongue sound warning,  
 Night quails, and beholds the sun  
 Strong.

## PAN

Night  
 Bare rule over men for ages  
 Whose worship wist not of me  
 And gat but sorrows for wages,  
 And hardly for tears could see  
 Light.

## Call

No more on the starry presence  
 Whose light through the long dark swam :  
 Hold fast to the green world's pleasance :  
 For I that am lord of it am  
 All.

## THALASSIUS

God,

God Pan, from the glad wood's portal  
The breaths of thy song blow sweet :  
But woods may be walked in of mortal  
Man's thought, where never thy feet  
Trod.

Thine

All secrets of growth and of birth are,  
All glories of flower and of tree,  
Wheresoever the wonders of earth are ;  
The words of the spell of the sea  
Mine.

## A BALLAD OF BATH

LIKE a queen enchanted who may not laugh or weep,  
 Glad at heart and guarded from change and care  
     like ours,  
 Girt about with beauty by days and nights that creep  
 Soft as breathless ripples that softly shoreward sweep,  
     Lies the lovely city whose grace no grief deflowers.  
 Age and grey forgetfulness, time that shifts and  
     veers,  
 Touch not thee, our fairest, whose charm no rival  
     nears,  
 Hailed as England's Florence of one whose praise  
     gives grace,  
 Landor, once thy lover, a name that love reveres :  
     Dawn and noon and sunset are one before thy face.

Dawn whereof we know not, and noon whose fruit  
     we reap,  
 Garnered up in record of years that fell like flowers,  
 Sunset liker sunrise along the shining steep  
 Whence thy fair face lightens, and where thy soft  
     springs leap,  
 Crown at once and gird thee with grace of guardian  
     powers

Loved of men beloved of us, souls that fame inspheres,  
All thine air hath music for him who dreams and  
hears ;

Voices mixed of multitudes, feet of friends that  
pace,

Witness why for ever, if heaven's face clouds or  
clears,

Dawn and noon and sunset are one before thy face.

Peace hath here found harbourage mild as very  
sleep :

Not the hills and waters, the fields and wildwood  
bowers,

Smile or speak more tenderly, clothed with peace  
more deep,

Here than memory whispers of days our memories  
keep

Fast with love and laughter and dreams of  
withered hours.

Bright were these as blossom of old, and thought  
endears

Still the fair soft phantoms that pass with smiles or  
tears,

Sweet as roseleaves hoarded and dried wherein we  
trace

Still the soul and spirit of sense that lives and cheers :  
Dawn and noon and sunset are one before thy face.

City lulled asleep by the chime of passing years,  
Sweeter smiles thy rest than the radiance round thy  
peers ;

Only love and lovely remembrance here have place.

Time on thee lies lighter than music on men's ears ;  
Dawn and noon and sunset are one before thy face.

## IN A GARDEN

BABY, see the flowers !

—Baby sees

Fairer things than these,  
Fairer though they be than dreams of ours.

Baby, hear the birds !

—Baby knows

Better songs than those,  
Sweeter though they sound than sweetest words.

Baby, see the moon !

—Baby's eyes

Laugh to watch it rise,  
Answering light with love and night with noon.

Baby, hear the sea !

—Baby's face

Takes a graver grace,  
Touched with wonder what the sound may be.

Baby, see the star !

—Baby's hand

Opens, warm and bland,  
Calm in claim of all things fair that are.

Baby, hear the bells !  
—Baby's head  
Bows, as ripe for bed,  
Now the flowers curl round and close their cells.

Baby, flower of light,  
Sleep, and see  
Brighter dreams than we,  
Till good day shall smile away good night.

## A RHYME

BABE, if rhyme be none  
 For that sweet small word  
 Babe, the sweetest one  
 Ever heard,

Right it is and meet  
 Rhyme should keep not true  
 Time with such a sweet  
 Thing as you.

Meet it is that rhyme  
 Should not gain such grace :  
 What is April's prime  
 To your face ?

What to yours is May's  
 Rosiest smile ? what sound  
 Like your laughter sways  
 All hearts round ?

None can tell in metre  
 Fit for ears on earth  
 What sweet star grew sweeter  
 At your birth.

Wisdom doubts what may be :  
Hope, with smile sublime,  
Trusts : but neither, baby,  
Knows the rhyme.

Wisdom lies down lonely ;  
Hope keeps watch from far ;  
None but one seer only  
Sees the star.

Love alone, with yearning  
Heart for astrolabe,  
Takes the star's height, burning  
O'er the babe.

**BABY-BIRD**

BABY-BIRD, baby-bird,  
    Ne'er a song on earth  
May be heard, may be heard,  
    Rich as yours in mirth.

All your flickering fingers,  
    All your twinkling toes,  
Play like light that lingers  
    Till the clear song close.

Baby-bird, baby-bird,  
    Your grave majestic eyes  
Like a bird's warbled words  
    Speak, and sorrow dies.

Sorrow dies for love's sake,  
    Love grows one with mirth,  
Even for one white dove's sake,  
    Born a babe on earth.

Baby-bird, baby-bird,  
    Chirping loud and long,  
Other birds hush their words,  
    Harkening toward your song.

Sweet as spring though it ring,  
Full of love's own lures,  
Weak and wrong sounds their song,  
Singing after yours.

Baby-bird, baby-bird,  
The happy heart that hears  
Seems to win back within  
Heaven, and cast out fears.

Earth and sun seem as one  
Sweet light and one sweet word  
Known of none here but one,  
Known of one sweet bird.

## OLIVE

## I

Who may praise her ?  
 Eyes where midnight shames the sun,  
 Hair of night and sunshine spun,  
 Woven of dawn's or twilight's loom,  
 Radiant darkness, lustrous gloom,  
 Godlike childhood's flowerlike bloom,  
 None may praise aright, nor sing  
 Half the grace wherewith like spring  
 Love arrays her.

## II

Love untold  
 Sings in silence, speaks in light  
 Shed from each fair feature, bright  
 Still from heaven, whence toward us, now  
 Nine years since, she deigned to bow  
 Down the brightness of her brow,  
 Deigned to pass through mortal birth :  
 Reverence calls her, here on earth,  
 Nine years old.

## III

Love's deep duty,  
 Even when love transfigured grows  
 Worship, all too surely knows  
 How, though love may cast out fear,  
 Yet the debt divine and dear  
 Due to childhood's godhead here  
 May by love of man be paid  
 Never ; never song be made  
 Worth its beauty.

## IV

Nought is all  
 Sung or said or dreamed or thought  
 Ever, set beside it ; nought  
 All the love that man may give—  
 Love whose prayer should be, “ Forgive ! ”  
 Heaven, we see, on earth may live ;  
 Earth can thank not heaven, we know,  
 Save with songs that ebb and flow,  
 Rise and fall.

## V

No man living,  
 No man dead, save haply one  
 Now gone homeward past the sun,  
 Ever found such grace as might  
 Tune his tongue to praise aright  
 Children, flowers of love and light,  
 Whom our praise dispraises : we  
 Sing, in sooth, but not as he  
 Sang thanksgiving.

## VI

Hope that smiled,  
 Seeing her new-born beauty, made  
 Out of heaven's own light and shade,  
 Smiled not half so sweetly : love,  
 Seeing the sun, afar above,  
 Warm the nest that rears the dove,  
 Sees, more bright than moon or sun,  
 All the heaven of heavens in one  
 Little child.

## VII

Who may sing her ?  
 Wings of angels when they stir  
 Make no music worthy her :  
 Sweeter sound her shy soft words  
 Here than songs of God's own birds  
 Whom the fire of rapture girds  
 Round with light from love's face lit ;  
 Hands of angels find no fit  
 Gifts to bring her.

## VIII

Babes at birth  
 Wear as raiment round them cast,  
 Keep as witness toward their past,  
 Tokens left of heaven ; and each,  
 Ere its lips learn mortal speech,  
 Ere sweet heaven pass on pass reach,  
 Bears in undiverted eyes  
 Proof of unforgotten skies  
 Here on earth.

## IX

Quenched as embers  
Quenched with flakes of rain or snow  
Till the last faint flame burns low,  
All those lustrous memories lie  
Dead with babyhood gone by :  
Yet in her they dare not die :  
Others, fair as heaven is, yet,  
Now they share not heaven, forget :  
She remembers.

## A WORD WITH THE WIND.

LORD of days and nights that hear thy word of wintry  
 warning,  
 Wind, whose feet are set on ways that none may  
 tread,  
 Change the nest wherein thy wings are fledged for  
 flight by morning,  
 Change the harbour whence at dawn thy sails are  
 spread.  
 Not the dawn, ere yet the imprisoning night has  
 half released her,  
 More desires the sun's full face of cheer, than we,  
 Well as yet we love the strength of the iron-tongued  
 north-easter,  
 Yearn for wind to meet us as we front the sea.  
 All thy ways are good, O wind, and all the world  
 should fester,  
 Were thy fourfold godhead quenched, or stilled thy  
 strife :  
 Yet the waves and we desire too long the deep  
 south-wester,  
 Whence the waters quicken shoreward, clothed  
 with life.

Yet the field not made for ploughing save of keels  
nor harrowing

Save of storm-winds lies unbrightened by thy  
breath :

Banded broad with ruddy samphire glow the sea-  
banks narrowing

Westward, while the sea gleams chill and still as  
death.

Sharp and strange from inland sounds thy bitter note  
of battle,

Blown between grim skies and waters sullen-souled,  
Till the baffled seas bear back, rocks roar and shingles  
rattle,

Vexed and angered and anhungered and acold.

Change thy note, and give the waves their will, and  
all the measure,

Full and perfect, of the music of their might,  
Let it fill the bays with thunderous notes and throbs  
of pleasure,

Shake the shores with passion, sound at once and  
smite.

Sweet are even the mild low notes of wind and sea,  
but sweeter

Sounds the song whose choral wrath of raging  
rhyme

Bids the shelving shoals keep tune with storm's im-  
perious metre,

Bids the rocks and reefs respond in rapturous chime.

Sweet the lisp and lulling whisper and luxurious  
laughter,

Soft as love or sleep, of waves whereon the sun  
Dreams, and dreams not of the darkling hours before  
nor after,

Winged with cloud whose wrath shall bid love's  
day be done.

Yet shall darkness bring the awakening sea a lordlier  
lover,  
Clothed with strength more amorous and more  
strenuous will,  
Whence her heart of hearts shall kindle and her soul  
recover  
Sense of love too keen to lie for love's sake still.  
Let thy strong south-western music sound, and bid  
the billows  
Brighten, proud and glad to feel thy scourge and  
kiss  
Sting and soothe and sway them, bowed as aspens  
bend or willows,  
Yet resurgent still in breathless rage of bliss.  
All to-day the slow sleek ripples hardly bear up shore-  
ward,  
Charged with sighs more light than laughter, faint  
and fair,  
Like a woodland lake's weak wavelets lightly linger-  
ing forward,  
Soft and listless as the slumber-stricken air.  
Be the sunshine bared or veiled, the sky superb or  
shrouded,  
Still the waters, lax and languid, chafed and foiled,  
Keen and thwarted, pale and patient, clothed with  
fire or clouded,  
Vex their heart in vain, or sleep like serpents coiled.  
Thee they look for, blind and baffled, wan with wrath  
and weary,  
Blown for ever back by winds that rock the bird :  
Winds that seamews breast subdue the sea, and bid  
the dreary  
Waves be weak as hearts made sick with hope  
deferred.

Let thy clarion sound from westward, let the south  
bear token

How the glories of thy godhead sound and shine :  
Bid the land rejoice to see the land-wind's broad  
wings broken,

Bid the sea take comfort, bid the world be thine.  
Half the world abhors thee beating back the sea, and  
blackening

Heaven with fierce and woful change of fluctuant  
form :

All the world acclaims thee shifting sail again, and  
slackening

Cloud by cloud the close-reefed cordage of the  
storm.

Sweeter fields and brighter woods and lordlier hills  
than waken

Here at sunrise never hailed the sun and thee :  
Turn thee then, and give them comfort, shed like rain  
and shaken

Far as foam that laughs and leaps along the sea.

## NEAP-TIDE

FAR off is the sea, and the land is afar :  
 The low banks reach at the sky,  
 Seen hence, and are heavenward high ;  
 Though light for the leap of a boy they are,  
 And the far sea late was nigh.

The fair wild fields and the circling downs,  
 The bright sweet marshes and meads  
 All glorious with flowerlike weeds,  
 The great grey churches, the sea-washed towns,  
 Recede as a dream recedes.

The world draws back, and the world's light wanes,  
 As a dream dies down and is dead ;  
 And the clouds and the gleams overhead  
 Change, and change ; and the sea remains,  
 A shadow of dreamlike dread.

Wild, and woful, and pale, and grey,  
 A shadow of sleepless fear,  
 A corpse with the night for bier,  
 The fairest thing that beholds the day  
 Lies haggard and hopeless here.

And the wind's wings, broken and spent, subside ;  
And the dumb waste world is hoar,  
And strange as the sea the shore ;  
And shadows of shapeless dreams abide  
Where life may abide no more.

A sail to seaward, a sound from shoreward,  
And the spell were broken that seems  
To reign in a world of dreams  
Where vainly the dreamer's feet make forward  
And vainly the low sky gleams.

The sea-forsaken forlorn deep-wrinkled  
Salt slanting stretches of sand  
That slope to the seaward hand,  
Were they fain of the ripples that flashed and twinkled  
And laughed as they struck the strand ?

As bells on the reins of the fairies ring  
The ripples that kissed them rang,  
The light from the sundawn sprang,  
And the sweetest of songs that the world may sing  
Was theirs when the full sea sang.

Now no light is in heaven ; and now  
Not a note of the sea-wind's tune  
Rings hither : the bleak sky's boon  
Grants hardly sight of a grey sun's brow—  
A sun more sad than the moon.

More sad than a moon that clouds beleaguer  
And storm is a scourge to smite,  
The sick sun's shadowlike light  
Grows faint as the clouds and the waves wax eager,  
And withers away from sight.

The day's heart cowers, and the night's heart  
quickenes :

Full fain would the day be dead

And the stark night reign in his stead :

The sea falls dumb as the sea-fog thickens  
And the sunset dies for dread.

Outside of the range of time, whose breath  
Is keen as the manslayer's knife  
And his peace but a truce for strife,  
Who knows if haply the shadow of death  
May be not the light of life ?

For the storm and the rain and the darkness borrow  
But an hour from the suns to be,  
But a strange swift passage, that we  
May rejoice, who have mourned not to-day, to-  
morrow,  
In the sun and the wind and the sea.

## BY THE WAYSIDE

SUMMER'S face was rosiest, skies and woods were  
mellow,  
Earth had heaven to friend, and heaven had earth to  
fellow,  
When we met where wooded hills and meadows  
meet.

Autumn's face is pale, and all her late leaves yellow,  
Now that here again we greet.

Wan with years whereof this eightieth nears  
December,  
Fair and bright with love, the kind old face I know  
Shines above the sweet small twain whose eyes  
remember  
Heaven, and fill with April's light this pale November,  
Though the dark year's glass run low.

Like a rose whose joy of life her silence utters  
When the birds are loud, and low the lulled wind  
mutters,  
Grave and silent shines the boy nigh three years  
old.  
Wise and sweet his smile, that falters not nor flutters,  
Glows, and turns the gloom to gold.

Like the new-born sun's that strikes the dark and  
 slays it,  
 So that even for love of light it smiles and dies,  
 Laughs the boy's blithe face whose fair fourth year  
 arrays it  
 All with light of life and mirth that stirs and sways it  
 And fulfils the deep wide eyes.

Wide and warm with glowing laughter's exultation,  
 Full of welcome, full of sunbright jubilation,  
 Flash my taller friend's quick eyebeams, charged  
 with glee ;  
 But with softer still and sweeter salutation  
 Shine my smaller friend's on me.

Little arms flung round my bending neck, that yoke it  
 Fast in tender bondage, draw my face down too  
 Toward the flower-soft face whose dumb deep smiles  
 invoke it ;  
 Dumb, but love can read the radiant eyes that  
 woke it,  
 Blue as June's mid heaven is blue.

How may men find refuge, how should hearts be  
 shielded,  
 From the weapons thus by little children wielded,  
 When they lift such eyes as light this lustrous face—  
 Eyes that woke love sleeping unawares, and yielded  
 Love for love, a gift of grace,

Grace beyond man's merit, love that laughs, forgiving  
 Even the sin of being no more a child, nor worth  
 Trust and love that lavish gifts above man's giving,  
 Touch or glance of eyes and lips the sweetest living,  
 Fair as heaven and kind as earth ?

## NIGHT

## I

FROM THE ITALIAN OF GIOVANNI STROZZI

NIGHT, whom in shape so sweet thou here may'st see  
 Sleeping, was by an Angel sculptured thus  
 In marble, and since she sleeps hath life like us :  
 Thou doubt'st ? Awake her : she will speak to thee.

## II

FROM THE ITALIAN OF MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI

Sleep likes me well, and better yet to know  
 I am but stone. While shame and grief must be,  
 Good hap is mine, to feel not, nor to see :  
 Take heed, then, lest thou wake me : ah, speak low.

## IN TIME OF MOURNING

“RETURN,” we dare not as we fain  
Would cry from hearts that yearn :  
Love dares not bid our dead again  
Return.

O hearts that strain and burn  
As fires fast fettered burn and strain !  
Bow down, lie still, and learn.

The heart that healed all hearts of pain  
No funeral rites inurn :  
Its echoes, while the stars remain,  
Return.

*May 1885.*

## THE INTERPRETERS

## I

DAYS dawn on us that make amends for many  
 Sometimes,

When heaven and earth seem sweeter even than any  
 Man's rhymes.

Light had not all been quenched in France, or  
 quelled

In Greece,

Had Homer sung not, or had Hugo held  
 His peace.

Had Sappho's self not left her word thus long  
 For token,

The sea round Lesbos yet in waves of song  
 Had spoken.

## II

And yet these days of subtler air and finer  
 Delight,

When lovelier looks the darkness, and diviner  
 The light—

The gift they give of all these golden hours,  
 Whose urn  
 Pours forth reverberate rays or shadowing showers  
 In turn—

Clouds, beams, and winds that make the live day's  
 track  
 Seem living—  
 What were they did no spirit give them back  
 Thanksgiving?

## III

Dead air, dead fire, dead shapes and shadows, telling  
 Time nought ;  
 Man gives them sense and soul by song, and dwelling  
 In thought.

In human thought their being endures, their power  
 Abides :  
 Else were their life a thing that each light hour  
 Derides.

The years live, work, sigh, smile, and die, with all  
 They cherish ;  
 The soul endures, though dreams that fed it fall  
 And perish.

## IV

In human thought have all things habitation ;  
 Our days  
 Laugh, lower, and lighten past, and find no station  
 That stays.

But thought and faith are mightier things than time  
Can wrong,  
Made splendid once with speech, or made sublime  
By song.

Remembrance, though the tide of change that rolls  
Wax hoary,  
Gives earth and heaven, for song's sake and the  
soul's,  
Their glory.

*July 16, 1885.*

## THE RECALL

RETURN, they cry, ere yet your day  
Set, and the sky grow stern :  
Return, strayed souls, while yet ye may  
Return.

But heavens beyond us yearn ;  
Yea, heights of heaven above the sway  
Of stars that eyes discern.

The soul whose wings from shoreward stray  
Makes toward her viewless bourne  
Though trustless faith and unfaith say,  
Return.

## BY TWILIGHT

IF we dream that desire of the distance above us  
Should be fettered by fear of the shadows that seem,  
If we wake, to be nought, but to hate or to love us  
    If we dream,

Night sinks on the soul, and the stars as they gleam  
Speak menace or mourning, with tongues to reprove  
    us  
That we deemed of them better than terror may  
    deem.

But if hope may not lure us, if fear may not move  
    us,  
Thought lightens the darkness wherein the supreme  
Pure presence of death shall assure us, and prove us  
    If we dream.

## A BABY'S EPITAPH

APRIL made me : winter laid me here away asleep.  
 Bright as Maytime was my daytime ; night is soft  
 and deep :  
 Though the morrow bring forth sorrow, well are ye  
 that weep.

Ye that held me dear beheld me not a twelvemonth  
 long :  
 All the while ye saw me smile, ye knew not whence  
 the song  
 Came that made me smile, and laid me here, and  
 wrought you wrong.

Angels, calling from your brawling world one un-  
 defiled,  
 Homeward bade me, and forbade me here to rest  
 beguiled :  
 Here I sleep not : pass, and weep not here upon  
 your child.

## ON THE DEATH OF SIR HENRY TAYLOR

FOURSCORE and five times has the gradual year  
Risen and fulfilled its days of youth and eld  
Since first the child's eyes opening first beheld  
Light, who now leaves behind to help us here  
Light shed from song as starlight from a sphere  
Serene as summer ; song whose charm compelled  
The sovereign soul made flesh in Artevelde  
To stand august before us and austere,  
Half sad with mortal knowledge, all sublime  
With trust that takes no taint from change or time,  
Trust in man's might of manhood. Strong and sage,  
Clothed round with reverence of remembering  
hearts,  
He, twin-born with our nigh departing age,  
Into the light of peace and fame departs.

## IN MEMORY OF JOHN WILLIAM INCHBOLD

FAREWELL : how should not such as thou fare well,  
 Though we fare ill that love thee, and that live,  
 And know, whate'er the days wherein we dwell  
 May give us, thee again they will not give ?

Peace, rest, and sleep are all we know of death,  
 And all we dream of comfort : yet for thee,  
 Whose breath of life was bright and strenuous  
 breath,  
 We think the change is other than we see.

The seal of sleep set on thine eyes to-day  
 Surely can seal not up the keen swift light  
 That lit them once for ever. Night can slay  
 None save the children of the womb of night.

The fire that burns up dawn to bring forth noon  
 Was father of thy spirit : how shouldst thou  
 Die as they die for whom the sun and moon  
 Are silent ? Thee the darkness holds not now :

Them, while they looked upon the light, and  
 deemed  
 That life was theirs for living in the sun,  
 The darkness held in bondage : and they dreamed,  
 Who knew not that such life as theirs was none.

To thee the sun spake, and the morning sang  
Notes deep and clear as life or heaven : the sea  
That sounds for them but wild waste music rang  
Notes that were lost not when they rang for thee.

The mountains clothed with light and night and  
change,  
The lakes alive with wind and cloud and sun,  
Made answer, by constraint sublime and strange,  
To the ardent hand that bade thy will be done.

We may not bid the mountains mourn, the sea  
That lived and lightened from thine hand again  
Moan, as of old would men that mourned as we  
A man beloved, a man elect of men,

A man that loved them. Vain, divine and vain,  
The dream that touched with thoughts or tears  
of ours  
The spirit of sense that lives in sun and rain,  
Sings out in birds, and breathes and fades in  
flowers.

Not for our joy they live, and for our grief  
They die not. Though thine eye be closed,  
thine hand  
Powerless as mine to paint them, not a leaf  
In English woods or glades of Switzerland

Falls earlier now, fades faster. All our love  
Moves not our mother's changeless heart, who  
gives  
A little light to eyes and stars above,  
A little life to each man's heart that lives.

A little life to heaven and earth and sea,  
To stars and souls revealed of night and day,  
And change, the one thing changeless : yet shall she  
Cease too, perchance, and perish. Who shall say ?

Our mother Nature, dark and sweet as sleep,  
And strange as life and strong as death, holds fast,  
Even as she holds our hearts alive, the deep  
Dumb secret of her first-born births and last.

But this, we know, shall cease not till the strife  
Of nights and days and fears and hopes find end ;  
This, through the brief eternities of life,  
Endures, and calls from death a living friend ;

The love made strong with knowledge, whence confirmed  
The whole soul takes assurance, and the past  
(So by time's measure, not by memory's, termed)  
Lives present life, and mingles first with last.

I, now long since thy guest of many days,  
Who found thy hearth a brother's, and with thee  
Tracked in and out the lines of rolling bays  
And banks and gulfs and reaches of the sea—

Deep dens wherein the wrestling water sobs  
And pants with restless pain of refluent breath  
Till all the sunless hollow sounds and throbs  
With ebb and flow of eddies dark as death—

I know not what more glorious world, what waves  
More bright with life,—if brighter aught may live  
Than those that filled and fled their tidal caves—  
May now give back the love thou hast to give.

Tintagel, and the long Trebarwith sand,  
Lone Camelford, and Boscastle divine  
With dower of southern blossom, bright and bland  
Above the roar of granite-baffled brine,

Shall hear no more by joyous night or day  
From downs or causeways good to rove and ride  
Or feet of ours or horse-hoofs urge their way  
That sped us here and there by tower and tide.

The headlands and the hollows and the waves,  
For all our love, forget us : where I am  
Thou art not : deeper sleeps the shadow on graves  
Than in the sunless gulf that once we swam.

Thou hast swum too soon the sea of death : for us  
Too soon; but if truth bless love's blind belief  
Faith, born of hope and memory, says not thus :  
And joy for thee for me should mean not grief.

And joy for thee, if ever soul of man  
Found joy in change and life of ampler birth  
Than here pens in the spirit for a span,  
Must be the life that doubt calls death on earth.

For if, beyond the shadow and the sleep,  
A place there be for souls without a stain,  
Where peace is perfect, and delight more deep  
Than seas or skies that change and shine again,

There none of all unsullied souls that live  
May hold a surer station : none may lend  
More light to hope's or memory's lamp, nor give  
More joy than thine to those that called thee friend.

Yea, joy from sorrow's barren womb is born  
When faith begets on grief the godlike child :  
As midnight yearns with starry sense of morn  
In Arctic summers, though the sea wax wild,

So love, whose name is memory, thrills at heart,  
Remembering and rejoicing in thee, now  
Alive where love may dream not what thou art  
But knows that higher than hope or love art thou.

“ Whatever heaven, if heaven at all may be,  
Await the sacred souls of good men dead,  
There, now we mourn who loved him here, is he.”  
So, sweet and stern of speech, the Roman said,

Erect in grief, in trust erect, and gave  
His deathless dead a deathless life even here  
Where day bears down on day as wave on wave  
And not man's smile fades faster than his tear.

Albeit this gift be given not me to give,  
Nor power be mine to break time's silent spell,  
Not less shall love that dies not while I live  
Bid thee, beloved in life and death, farewell.

## NEW YEAR'S DAY

NEW YEAR, be good to England. Bid her name  
 Shine sunlike as of old on all the sea :  
 Make strong her soul : set all her spirit free :  
 Bind fast her homeborn foes with links of shame  
 More strong than iron and more keen than flame :  
 Seal up their lips for shame's sake : so shall she  
 Who was the light that lightened freedom be,  
 For all false tongues, in all men's eyes the same.

O last-born child of Time, earth's eldest lord,  
 God undiscrowned of godhead, who for man  
 Begets all good and evil things that live,  
 Do thou, his new-begotten son, implored  
 Of hearts that hope and fear not, make thy span  
 Bright with such light as history bids thee give.

*Jan. 1, 1889.*

## TO SIR RICHARD F. BURTON

(ON HIS TRANSLATION OF "THE ARABIAN NIGHTS")

WESTWARD the sun sinks, grave and glad ; but far  
Eastward, with laughter and tempestuous tears,  
Cloud, rain, and splendour as of orient spears,  
Keen as the sea's thrill toward a kindling star,  
The sundawn breaks the barren twilight's bar  
And fires the mist and slays it. Years on years  
Vanish, but he that hearkens eastward hears  
Bright music from the world where shadows are.

Where shadows are not shadows. Hand in hand  
A man's word bids them rise and smile and stand  
And triumph. All that glorious orient glows  
Defiant of the dusk. Our twilight land  
Trembles ; but all the heaven is all one rose,  
Whence laughing love dissolves her frosts and  
snows.

## NELL GWYN

SWEET heart, that no taint of the throne or the stage  
 Could touch with unclean transformation, or alter  
 To the likeness of courtiers whose consciences  
 falter

At the smile or the frown, at the mirth or the rage,  
 Of a master whom chance could inflame or assuage,  
 Our Lady of Laughter, invoked in no psalter,  
 Adored of no faithful that cringe and that palter,  
 Praise be with thee yet from a hag-ridden age.

Our Lady of Pity thou wast : and to thee  
 All England, whose sons are the sons of the sea,  
 Gives thanks, and will hear not if history snarls  
 When the name of the friend of her sailors is spoken ;  
 And thy lover she cannot but love—by the token  
 That thy name was the last on the lips of King  
 Charles.

## CALIBAN ON ARIEL

*“ His backward voice is to utter foul speeches and to detract”*

THE tongue is loosed of that most lying slave,

Whom stripes may move, not kindness. Listen :

“ Lo,

The real god of song, Lord Stephano,  
 That’s a brave god, if ever god were brave,  
 And bears celestial liquor : but,” the knave  
 (A most ridiculous monster) howls, “ we know  
 From Ariel’s lips what springs of poison flow,  
 The chicken-heart blasphemer ! Hear him rave !”

Thou poisonous slave, got by the devil himself

Upon thy wicked dam, the witch whose name

Is darkness, and the sun her eyes’ offence,

Though hell’s hot sewerage breed no loathlier elf,

Men cry not shame upon thee, seeing thy shame

So perfect : they but bid thee—“ Hag-seed,  
 hence !”

## THE WEARY WEDDING

O DAUGHTER, why do ye laugh and weep,  
One with another?

For woe to wake and for will to sleep,  
Mother, my mother.

But weep ye winna the day ye wed,  
One with another.

For tears are dry when the springs are dead,  
Mother, my mother.

Too long have your tears run down like rain,  
One with another.

For a long love lost and a sweet love slain,  
Mother, my mother.

Too long have your tears dripped down like dew,  
One with another.

For a knight that my sire and my brethren slew,  
Mother, my mother.

Let past things perish and dead griefs lie,  
One with another.

O fain would I weep not, and fain would I die,  
Mother, my mother.

Fair gifts we give ye, to laugh and live,  
One with another.

But sair and strange are the gifts I give,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give for your father's love ?  
One with another.

Fruits full few and thorns enough,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give for your mother's sake ?  
One with another.

Tears to brew and tares to bake,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your sister Jean ?  
One with another.

A bier to build and a babe to wean,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your sister Nell ?  
One with another.

The end of life and beginning of heil,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your sister Kate ?  
One with another.

Earth's door and hell's gate,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your brother Will ?  
One with another.

Life's grief and world's ill,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your brother Hugh?

One with another.

A bed of turf to turn into,

Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your brother John?

One with another.

The dust of death to feed upon,

Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your bauld bridegroom?

One with another.

A barren bed and an empty room,

Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your bridegroom's friend?

One with another.

A weary foot to the weary end,

Mother, my mother.

And what will ye give your blithe bridesmaid?

One with another.

Grief to sew and sorrow to braid,

Mother, my mother.

And what will ye drink the day ye're wed?

One with another.

But ae drink of the wan well-head,

Mother, my mother.

And whatten a water is that to draw?

One with another.

We maun draw thereo' a', we maun drink there-  
of a',

Mother, my mother.

And what shall ye pu' where the well rins deep ?  
One with another.

Green herb of death, fine flower of sleep,  
Mother, my mother.

Are there ony fishes that swim therein ?  
One with another.

The white fish grace, and the red fish sin,  
Mother, my mother.

Are there ony birds that sing thereby ?  
One with another.

O when they come thither they sing till they die,  
Mother, my mother.

Is there ony draw-bucket to that well-head ?  
One with another.

There's a wee well-bucket hangs low by a thread,  
Mother, my mother.

And whatten a thread is that to spin ?  
One with another.

It's green for grace, and it's black for sin,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye strew on your bride-chamber  
floor ?

One with another.  
But one strewing and no more,  
Mother, my mother.

And whatten a strewing shall that one be ?  
One with another.

The dust of earth and sand of the sea,  
Mother my mother.

And what will ye take to build your bed?  
One with another.

Sighing and shame and the bones of the dead,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye wear for your wedding gown?  
One with another.

Grass for the green and dust for the brown  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye wear for your wedding lace?  
One with another.

A heavy heart and a hidden face,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye wear for a wreath to your head?  
One with another.

Ash for the white and blood for the red,  
Mother, my mother.

And what will ye wear for your wedding ring?  
One with another.

A weary thought for a weary thing,  
Mother, my mother.

And what shall the chimes and the bell-ropes play?  
One with another.

A weary tune on a weary day,  
Mother, my mother.

And what shall be sung for your wedding song?  
One with another.

A weary word of a weary wrong,  
Mother, my mother.

The world's way with me runs back,  
One with another,  
Wedded in white and buried in black,  
Mother, my mother.

The world's day and the world's night,  
One with another,  
Wedded in black and buried in white,  
Mother, my mother.

The world's bliss and the world's teen,  
One with another,  
It's red for white and it's black for green,  
Mother, my mother.

The world's will and the world's way,  
One with another,  
It's sighing for night and crying for day,  
Mother, my mother.

The world's good and the world's worth,  
One with another,  
It's earth to flesh and it's flesh to earth,  
Mother, my mother.

\* \* \* \* \*

When she came out at the kirkyard gate,  
(One with another)  
The bridegroom's mother was there in wait.  
(Mother, my mother.)

O mother, where is my great green bed,  
(One with another)  
Silk at the foot and gold at the head,  
Mother, my mother?

Yea, it is ready, the silk and the gold,  
One with another.

But line it well that I lie not cold,  
Mother, my mother.

She laid her cheek to the velvet and vair,  
One with another;

She laid her arms up under her hair.  
(Mother, my mother.)

Her gold hair fell through her arms fu' low,  
One with another :

Lord God, bring me out of woe !  
(Mother, my mother.)

Her gold hair fell in the gay reeds green,  
One with another :

Lord God, bring me out of teen !  
(Mother, my mother.)

\*       \*       \*       \*       \*

O mother, where is my lady gone ?  
(One with another.)

In the bride-chamber she makes sore moan :  
(Mother, my mother.)

Her hair falls over the velvet and vair,  
(One with another)

Her great soft tears fall over her hair.  
(Mother, my mother.)

When he came into the bride's chamber,  
(One with another)

Her hands were like pale yellow amber.  
(Mother, my mother.)

Her tears made specks in the velvet and vair,  
(One with another)  
The seeds of the reeds made specks in her hair.  
(Mother, my mother.)

He kissed her under the gold on her head ;  
(One with another)  
The lids of her eyes were like cold lead.  
(Mother, my mother.)

He kissed her under the fall of her chin ;  
(One with another)  
There was right little blood therein.  
(Mother, my mother.)

He kissed her under her shoulder sweet ;  
(One with another)  
Her throat was weak, with little heat.  
(Mother, my mother.)

He kissed her down by her breast-flowers red,  
One with another ;  
They were like river-flowers dead.  
(Mother, my mother.)

What ails you now o' your weeping, wife ?  
(One with another.)  
It ails me sair o' my very life.  
(Mother, my mother.)

What ails you now o' your weary ways ?  
(One with another.)  
It ails me sair o' my long life-days.  
(Mother, my mother.)

Nay, ye are young, ye are over fair.  
(One with another.)

Though I be young, what needs ye care ?  
(Mother, my mother.)

Nay, ye are fair, ye are over sweet.  
(One with another.)

Though I be fair, what needs ye greet ?  
(Mother, my mother.)

Nay, ye are mine while I hold my life.  
(One with another.)

O fool, will ye marry the worm for a wife ?  
(Mother, my mother.)

Nay, ye are mine while I have my breath.  
(One with another.)

O fool, will ye marry the dust of death ?  
(Mother, my mother.)

Yea, ye are mine, we are handfast wed,  
One with another.

Nay, I am no man's ; nay, I am dead,  
Mother, my mother.

## THE WINDS

O WEARY fa' the east wind,  
 And weary fa' the west :  
 And gin I were under the wan waves wide  
 I wot weel wad I rest.

O weary fa' the north wind,  
 And weary fa' the south :  
 The sea went ower my good lord's head  
 Or ever he kissed my mouth.

Weary fa' the windward rocks,  
 And weary fa' the lee :  
 They might hae sunken sevenscore ships,  
 And let my love's gang free.

And weary fa' ye, mariners a',  
 And weary fa' the sea :  
 It might hae taken an hundred men,  
 And let my ae love be.

## A LYKE-WAKE SONG

FAIR of face, full of pride,  
Sit ye down by a dead man's side.

Ye sang songs a' the day :  
Sit down at night in the red worm's way.

Proud ye were a' day long :  
Ye'll be but lean at evensong.

Ye had gowd kells on your hair :  
Nae man kens what ye were.

Ye set scorn by the silken stuff :  
Now the grave is clean enough.

Ye set scorn by the rubis ring :  
Now the worm is a saft sweet thing.

Fine gold and blithe fair face,  
Ye are come to a grimly place.

Gold hair and glad grey een,  
Nae man kens if ye have been.

## A REIVER'S NECK-VERSE

SOME die singing, and some die swinging,

And weel mot a' they be :

Some die playing, and some die praying,

And I wot sae winna we, my dear,

And I wot sae winna we.

Some die sailing, and some die wailing,

And some die fair and free :

Some die flyting, and some die fighting,

But I for a fause love's fee, my dear,

But I for a fause love's fee.

Some die laughing, and some die quaffing,

And some die high on tree :

Some die spinning, and some die sining,

But faggot and fire for ye, my dear,

Faggot and fire for ye.

Some die weeping, and some die sleeping,

And some die under sea :

Some die ganging, and some die hanging,

And a twine of a tow for me, my dear,

A twine of a tow for me.

## THE WITCH-MOTHER

“ O WHERE will ye gang to and where will ye sleep,  
 Against the night begins ? ”

“ My bed is made wi’ cauld sorrows,  
 My sheets are lined wi’ sins.

“ And a sair grief sitting at my foot,  
 And a sair grief at my head ;  
 And duele to lay me my laigh pillows,  
 And teen till I be dead.

“ And the rain is sair upon my face,  
 And sair upon my hair ;  
 And the wind upon my weary mouth,  
 That never may man kiss mair.

“ And the snow upon my heavy lips,  
 That never shall drink nor eat ;  
 And shame to cledding, and woe to wedding,  
 And pain to drink and meat.

“ But woe be to my bairns’ father,  
 And ever ill fare he :  
 He has tane a braw bride hame to him,  
 Cast out my bairns and me.”

“ And what shall they have to their marriage meat  
 This day they twain are wed ? ”

“ Meat of strong crying, salt of sad sighing,  
 And God restore the dead.”

“ And what shall they have to their wedding wine  
 This day they twain are wed ? ”

“ Wine of weeping, and draughts of sleeping,  
 And God raise up the dead.”

She’s tane her to the wild woodside,  
 Between the flood and fell :  
 She’s sought a rede against her need  
 Of the fiend that bides in hell.

She’s tane her to the wan burnside,  
 She’s wrought wi’ sang and spell :  
 She’s plighted her soul for doom and dole  
 To the fiend that bides in hell.

She’s set her young son to her breast,  
 Her auld son to her knee :  
 Says, “ Weel for you the night, bairnies,  
 And weel the morn for me.”

She looked fu’ lang in their een, sighing,  
 And sair and sair grat she :  
 She has slain her young son at her breast,  
 Her auld son at her knee.

She’s sodden their flesh wi’ saft water,  
 She’s mixed their blood with wine :  
 She’s tane her to the braw bride-house,  
 Where a’ were boun’ to dine.

She poured the red wine in his cup,  
And his een grew fain to greet :  
She set the baked meats at his hand,  
And bade him drink and eat.

Says, " Eat your fill of your flesh, my lord,  
And drink your fill of your wine ;  
For a' thing's yours and only yours  
That has been yours and mine."

Says, " Drink your fill of your wine, my lord,  
And eat your fill of your bread :  
I would they were quick in my body again,  
Or I that bare them dead."

He struck her head frae her fair body,  
And dead for grief he fell :  
And there were twae mair sangs in heaven,  
And twae mair sauls in hell.

## THE BRIDE'S TRAGEDY

“THE wind wears roun’, the day wears doun,  
 The moon is grisly grey ;  
 There’s nae man rides by the mirk muirsides,  
 Nor down the dark Tyne’s way.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“And winna ye watch the night wi’ me,  
 And winna ye wake the morn ?  
 Foul shame it were that your ae mither  
 Should brook her ae son’s scorn.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“O mither, I may not sleep nor stay,  
 My weird is ill to dree ;  
 For a fause faint lord of the south seaboard  
 Wad win my bride of me.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“The winds are strang, and the nights are lang,  
 And the ways are sair to ride :  
 And I maun gang to wreak my wrang,  
 And ye maun bide and bide.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ Gin I maun bide and bide, Willie,  
I wot my weird is sair :  
Weel may ye get ye a light love yet,  
But never a mither mair.”  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ O gin the morrow be great wi’ sorrow,  
The wyte be yours of a’ :  
But though ye slay me that haud and stay me,  
The weird ye will maun fa’.”  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

When cocks were crawling and day was dawning,  
He’s boun’ him forth to ride :  
And the ae first may he’s met that day  
Was fause Earl Robert’s bride.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

O blithe and braw were the bride-folk a’,  
But sad and saft rade she ;  
And sad as doom was her fause bridegroom,  
But fair and fain was he.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ And winna ye bide, sae saft ye ride,  
And winna ye speak wi’ me ?  
For mony’s the word and the kindly word  
I have spoken aft wi’ thee.”  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ My lamp was lit yestreen, Willie,  
 My window-gate was wide :  
 But ye camena nigh me till day came by me  
 And made me not your bride.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

He's set his hand to her bridle-rein,  
 He's turned her horse away :  
 And the cry was sair, and the wrath was mair,  
 And fast and fain rode they.  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

But when they came by Chollerford,  
 I wot the ways were fell ;  
 For broad and brown the spate swang down,  
 And the lift was mirk as hell.  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ And will ye ride yon fell water,  
 Or will ye bide for fear ?  
 Nae scathe ye'll win o' your father's kin,  
 Though they should slay me here.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ I had liefer ride yon fell water,  
 Though strange it be to ride,  
 Than I wad stand on the fair green strand  
 And thou be slain beside.”  
 In, in, out and in,  
 Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ I had liefer swim yon wild water,  
Though sair it be to bide,  
Than I wad stand at a strange man’s hand,  
To be a strange man’s bride.”

In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

“ I had liefer drink yon dark water,  
Wi’ the stanes to make my bed,  
And the faem to hide me, and thou beside me,  
Than I wad see thee dead.”

In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

He’s kissed her twice, he’s kissed her thrice,  
On cheek and lip and chin :  
He’s wound her rein to his hand again,  
And lightly they leapt in.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

Their hearts were high to live or die,  
Their steeds were stark of limb :  
But the stream was starker, the spate was darker,  
Than man might live and swim.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

The first ae step they strode therein,  
It smote them foot and knee :  
But ere they wan to the mid water  
The spate was as the sea.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

But when they wan to the mid water,  
It smote them hand and head :  
And nae man knows but the wave that flows  
Where they lie drowned and dead.  
In, in, out and in,  
Blaws the wind and whirls the whin.

## A JACOBITE'S FAREWELL

1716

THERE'S nae mair lands to tyne, my dear,  
And nae mair lives to gie :  
Though a man think sair to live nae mair,  
There's but one day to die.

For a' things come and a' days gane,  
What needs ye rend your hair ?  
But kiss me till the morn's Morrow,  
Then I'll kiss ye nae mair.

O lands are lost and life's losing,  
And what were they to gie ?  
Fu' mony a man gives all he can,  
But nae man else gives ye.

Our king wons ower the sea's water,  
And I in prison sair :  
But I'll win out the morn's Morrow,  
And ye'll see me nae mair.

## A JACOBITE'S EXILE

1746

THE weary day rins down and dies,  
 The weary night wears through :  
 And never an hour is fair wi' flower,  
 And never a flower wi' dew.

I would the day were night for me,  
 I would the night were day :  
 For then would I stand in my ain fair land,  
 As now in dreams I may.

O lordly flow the Loire and Seine,  
 And loud the dark Durance :  
 But bonnier shine the braes of Tyne  
 Than a' the fields of France ;  
 And the waves of Till that speak sae still  
 Gleam goodlier where they glance.

O weel were they that fell fighting  
 On dark Drumossie's day :  
 They keep their hame ayont the faem,  
 And we die far away.

O sound they sleep, and saft, and deep,  
But night and day wake we ;  
And ever between the sea-banks green  
Sounds loud the sundering sea.

And ill we sleep, sae sair we weep,  
But sweet and fast sleep they ;  
And the mool that haps them roun' and laps them  
Is e'en their country's clay ;  
But the land we tread that are not dead  
Is strange as night by day.

Strange as night in a strange man's sight,  
Though fair as dawn it be :  
For what is here that a stranger's cheer  
Should yet wax blithe to see ?

The hills stand steep, the dells lie deep,  
The fields are green and gold :  
The hill-streams sing, and the hill-sides ring,  
As ours at home of old.

But hills and flowers are nane of ours,  
And ours are oversea :  
And the kind strange land whereon we stand,  
It wotsna what were we  
Or ever we came, wi' scathe and shame,  
To try what end might be.

Scathe, and shame, and a waefu' name,  
And a weary time and strange,  
Have they that seeing a weird for dreeing  
Can die, and cannot change.

Shame and scorn may we thole that mourn,  
 Though sair be they to dree :  
 But ill may we bide the thoughts we hide,  
 Mair keen than wind and sea.

Ill may we thole the night's watches,  
 And ill the weary day :  
 And the dreams that keep the gates of sleep,  
 A waefu' gift gie they ;  
 For the sangs they sing us, the sights they  
 bring us,  
 The morn blaws all away.

On Aikenshaw the sun blinks braw,  
 The burn rins blithe and fain :  
 There's nought wi' me I wadna gie  
 To look thereon again.

On Keilder-side the wind blaws wide ;  
 There sounds nae hunting-horn  
 That rings sae sweet as the winds that beat  
 Round banks where Tyne is born.

The Wansbeck sings with all her springs,  
 The bents and braes give ear ;  
 But the wood that rings wi' the sang she sings  
 I may not see nor hear ;  
 For far and far thae blithe burns are,  
 And strange is a' thing near.

The light there lightens, the day there brightens,  
 The loud wind there lives free :  
 Nae light comes nigh me or wind blaws by me  
 That I wad hear or see.

But O gin I were there again,  
Afar ayont the faem,  
Cauld and dead in the sweet saft bed  
That haps my sires at hame !

We'll see nae mair the sea-banks fair,  
And the sweet grey gleaming sky,  
And the lordly strand of Northumberland,  
And the goodly towers thereby :  
And none shall know but the winds that blow  
The graves wherein we lie.

## THE TYNESIDE WIDOW

THERE'S mony a man loves land and life,  
 Loves life and land and fee ;  
 And mony a man loves fair women,  
 But never a man loves me, my love,  
 But never a man loves me.

O weel and weel for a' lovers,  
 I wot weel may they be ;  
 And weel and weel for a' fair maidens,  
 But aye mair woe for me, my love,  
 But aye mair woe for me.

O weel be wi' you, ye sma' flowers,  
 Ye flowers and every tree ;  
 And weel be wi' you, a' birdies,  
 But teen and tears wi' me, my love,  
 But teen and tears wi' me.

O weel be yours, my three brethren,  
 And ever weel be ye ;  
 Wi' deeds for doing and loves for wooing,  
 But never a love for me, my love,  
 But never a love for me.

And weel be yours, my seven sisters,  
And good love-days to see,  
And long life-days and true lovers,  
But never a day for me, my love,  
But never a day for me.

Good times wi' you, ye bauld riders,  
By the hieland and the lee ;  
And by the leeland and by the hieland  
It's weary times wi' me, my love,  
It's weary times wi' me.

Good days wi' you, ye good sailors,  
Sail' in and out the sea ;  
And by the beaches and by the reaches  
It's heavy days wi' me, my love,  
It's heavy days wi' me.

I had his kiss upon my mouth,  
His bairn upon my knee ;  
I would my soul and body were twain,  
And the bairn and the kiss wi' me, my love,  
And the bairn and the kiss wi' me.

The bairn down in the mools, my dear,  
O saft and saft lies she ;  
I would the mools were ower my head,  
And the young bairn fast wi' me, my love,  
And the young bairn fast wi' me.

The father under the faem, my dear,  
O sound and sound sleeps he ;  
I would the faem were ower my face,  
And the father lay by me, my love,  
And the father lay by me.

I would the faem were ower my face,  
Or the mools on my ee-bree ;  
And waking-time with a' lovers,  
But sleeping-time wi' me, my love,  
But sleeping-time wi' me.

I would the mools were meat in my mouth,  
The saut faem in my ee ;  
And the land-worm and the water-worm  
To feed fu' sweet on me, my love,  
To feed fu' sweet on me.

My life is sealed with a seal of love,  
And locked with love for a key ;  
And I lie wrang and I wake lang,  
But ye tak' nae thought for me, my love,  
But ye tak' nae thought for me.

We were weel fain of love, my dear,  
O fain and fain were we ;  
It was weel with a' the weary world,  
But O, sae weel wi' me, my love,  
But O, sae weel wi' me.

We were nane ower mony to sleep, my dear,  
I wot we were but three ;  
And never a bed in the weary world  
For my bairn and my dear and me, my love,  
For my bairn and my dear and me.

## DEDICATION

THE years are many, the changes more,  
 Since wind and sun on the wild sweet shore  
     Where Joyous Gard stands stark by the sea  
 With face as bright as in years of yore

Shone, swept, and sounded, and laughed for glee  
 More deep than a man's or a child's may be,  
     On a day when summer was wild and glad,  
 And the guests of the wind and the sun were we.

The light that lightens from seasons clad  
 With darkness now, is it glad or sad?  
     Not sad but glad should it shine, meseems,  
 On eyes yet fain of the joy they had.

For joy was there with us ; joy that gleams  
 And murmurs yet in the world of dreams  
     Where thought holds fast, as a constant warder,  
 The days when I rode by moors and streams,

Reining my rhymes into buoyant order  
 Through honied leagues of the northland border.  
     Though thought or memory fade, and prove  
 A faithless keeper, a thriftless hoarder,

## DEDICATION

One landmark never can change remove,  
One sign can the years efface not. Love,

More strong than death or than doubt may be,  
Treads down their strengths, and abides above.

Yea, change and death are his servants : we,  
Whom love of the dead links fast, though free,

May smile as they that beheld the dove  
Bear home her signal across the sea.

SONGS OF THE SPRINGTIDES



## DEDICATION

TO EDWARD JOHN TRELAWNY

*A SEA-MEW on a sea-king's wrist alighting,  
As the north sea-wind caught and strained and curled  
The raven-figured flag that led men fighting  
From field to green field of the water-world,  
Might find such brief high favour at his hand  
For wings imbrued with brine, with foam impearled,  
As these my songs require at yours on land,  
That durst not save for love's free sake require,  
Being lightly born between the foam and sand,  
But reared by hope and memory and desire  
Of lives that were and life that is to be,  
Even such as filled his heavenlier song with fire  
Whose very voice, that sang to set man free,  
Was in your ears as ever in ours his lyre,  
Once, ere the flame received him from the sea.*



## THALASSIUS

UPON the flowery forefront of the year,  
One wandering by the grey-green April sea  
Found on a reach of shingle and shallower sand  
Inlaid with starrier glimmering jewellery  
Left for the sun's love and the light wind's cheer  
Along the foam-flowered strand  
Breeze-brightened, something nearer sea than land  
Though the last shoreward blossom-fringe was near,  
A babe asleep with flower-soft face that gleamed  
To sun and seaward as it laughed and dreamed,  
Too sure of either love for either's fear,  
Albeit so birdlike slight and light, it seemed  
Nor man nor mortal child of man, but fair  
As even its twin-born tenderer spray-flowers were,  
That the wind scatters like an Oread's hair.

For when July strewed fire on earth and sea  
The last time ere that year,  
Out of the flame of morn Cymothoe  
Beheld one brighter than the sunbright sphere  
Move toward her from its fieriest heart, whence trod  
The live sun's very God,  
Across the foam-bright water-ways that are  
As heavenlier heavens with star for answering star,  
And on her eyes and hair and maiden mouth  
Felt a kiss falling fierier than the South

And heard above afar  
 A noise of songs and wind-enamoured wings  
 And lutes and lyres of milder and mightier strings,  
 And round the resonant radiance of his car  
 Where depth is one with height,  
 Light heard as music, music seen as light.  
 And with that second moondawn of the spring's  
 That fosters the first rose,  
 A sun-child whiter than the sunlit snows  
 Was born out of the world of sunless things  
 That round the round earth flows and ebbs and flows.

But he that found the sea-flower by the sea  
 And took to foster like a graft of earth  
 Was born of man's most highest and heavenliest birth,  
 Free-born as winds and stars and waves are free ;  
 A warrior grey with glories more than years,  
 Though more of years than change the quick to dead  
 Had rained their light and darkness on his head ;  
 A singer that in time's and memory's ears  
 Should leave such words to sing as all his peers  
 Might praise with hallowing heat of rapturous tears  
 Till all the days of human flight were fled.  
 And at his knees his fosterling was fed  
 Not with man's wine and bread  
 Nor mortal mother-milk of hopes and fears,  
 But food of deep memorial days long sped ;  
 For bread with wisdom and with song for wine  
 Clear as the full calm's emerald hyaline.  
 And from his grave glad lips the boy would gather  
 Fine honey of song-notes goldener than gold,  
 More sweet than bees make of the breathing heather,  
 That he, as glad and bold,  
 Might drink as they, and keep his spirit from cold.  
 And the boy loved his laurel-laden hair

As his own father's risen on the eastern air,  
 And that less white brow-binding bayleaf bloom  
 More than all flowers his father's eyes relume ;  
 And those high songs he heard,  
 More than all notes of any landward bird,  
 More than all sounds less free  
 Than the wind's quiring to the choral sea.

High things the high song taught him ; how the  
 breath

Too frail for life may be more strong than death ;  
 And this poor flash of sense in life, that gleams  
 As a ghost's glory in dreams,  
 More stabile than the world's own heart's root seems,  
 By that strong faith of lordliest love which gives  
 To death's own sightless-seeming eyes a light  
 Clearer, to death's bare bones a verier might,  
 Than shines or strikes from any man that lives.  
 How he that loves life overmuch shall die  
 The dog's death, utterly :  
 And he that much less loves it than he hates  
 All wrongdoing that is done  
 Anywhere always underneath the sun  
 Shall live a mightier life than time's or fate's.  
 One fairer thing he shewed him, and in might  
 More strong than day and night  
 Whose strengths build up time's towering period :  
 Yea, one thing stronger and more high than God,  
 Which if man had not, then should God not be :  
 And that was Liberty.  
 And gladly should man die to gain, he said,  
 Freedom ; and gladlier, having lost, lie dead.  
 For man's earth was not, nor the sweet sea-waves  
 His, nor his own land, nor its very graves,  
 Except they bred not, bore not, hid not slaves :

But all of all that is,  
Were one man free in body and soul, were his.

And the song softened, even as heaven by night  
Softens, from sunnier down to starrier light,  
And with its moonbright breath  
Blessed life for death's sake, and for life's sake death.  
Till as the moon's own beam and breath confuse  
In one clear hueless haze of glimmering hues  
The sea's line and the land's line and the sky's,  
And light for love of darkness almost dies,  
As darkness only lives for light's dear love,  
Whose hands the web of night is woven of,  
So in that heaven of wondrous words were life  
And death brought out of strife ;  
Yea, by that strong spell of serene increase  
Brought out of strife to peace.

And the song lightened, as the wind at morn  
Flashes, and even with lightning of the wind  
Night's thick-spun web is thinned  
And all its weft unwoven and overworn  
Shrinks, as might love from scorn.  
And as when wind and light on water and land  
Leap as twin gods from heavenward hand in hand,  
And with the sound and splendour of their leap  
Strike darkness dead, and daunt the spirit of sleep,  
And burn it up with fire ;  
So with the light that lightened from the lyre  
Was all the bright heat in the child's heart stirred  
And blown with blasts of music into flame  
Till even his sense became  
Fire, as the sense that fires the singing bird  
Whose song calls night by name.

And in the soul within the sense began  
The manlike passion of a godlike man,  
And in the sense within the soul again  
Thoughts that make men of gods and gods of men.

For love the high song taught him : love that  
turns

God's heart toward man as man's to Godward ; love  
That life and death and life are fashioned of,  
From the first breath that burns  
Half kindled on the flowerlike yearning's lip,  
So light and faint that life seems like to slip,  
To that yet weaker drawn  
When sunset dies of night's devouring dawn.  
But the man dying not wholly as all men dies  
If aught be left of his in live men's eyes  
Out of the dawnless dark of death to rise ;  
If aught of deed or word  
Be seen for all time or of all time heard.  
Love, that though body and soul were overthrown  
Should live for love's sake of itself alone,  
Though spirit and flesh were one thing doomed and  
dead,  
Not wholly annihilated.  
Seeing even the hoariest ash-flake that the pyre  
Drops, and forgets the thing was once afire  
And gave its heart to feed the pile's full flame  
Till its own heart its own heat overcame,  
Outlives its own life, though by scarce a span,  
As such men dying outlive themselves in man,  
Outlive themselves for ever ; if the heat  
Outburn the heart that kindled it, the sweet  
Outlast the flower whose soul it was, and flit  
Forth of the body of it

Into some new shape of a strange perfume  
 More potent than its light live spirit of bloom,  
 How shall not something of that soul relive,  
 That only soul that had such gifts to give  
 As lighten something even of all men's doom  
 Even from the labouring womb  
 Even to the seal set on the unopening tomb ?  
 And these the loving light of song and love  
 Shall wrap and lap round and impend above,  
 Imperishable ; and all springs born illume  
 Their sleep with brighter thoughts than wake the dove  
 To music, when the hillside winds resume  
 The marriage-song of heather-flower and broom  
 And all the joy thereof.

And hate the song too taught him : hate of all  
 That brings or holds in thrall  
 Of spirit or flesh, free-born ere God began,  
 The holy body and sacred soul of man.  
 And wheresoever a curse was or a chain,  
 A throne for torment or a crown for bane  
 Rose, moulded out of poor men's molten pain,  
 There, said he, should man's heaviest hate be set  
 Inexorably, to faint not or forget  
 Till the last warmth bled forth of the last vein  
 In flesh that none should call a king's again,  
 Seeing wolves and dogs and birds that plague-strike  
 air  
 Leave the last bone of all the carrion bare.

And hope the high song taught him : hope  
 whose eyes  
 Can sound the seas unsoundable, the skies  
 Inaccessible of eyesight ; that can see

What earth beholds not, hear what wind and sea  
 Hear not, and speak what all these crying in one  
 Can speak not to the sun.

For in her sovereign eyelight all things are  
 Clear as the closest seen and kindlier star  
 That marries morn and even and winter and spring  
 With one love's golden ring.

For she can see the days of man, the birth  
 Of good and death of evil things on earth  
 Inevitable and infinite, and sure  
 As present pain is, or herself is pure.

Yea, she can hear and see, beyond all things  
 That lighten from before Time's thunderous wings  
 Through the awful circle of wheel-winged periods,  
 The tempest of the twilight of all Gods :  
 And higher than all the circling course they ran  
 The sundawn of the spirit that was man.

And fear the song too taught him ; fear to be  
 Worthless the dear love of the wind and sea  
 That bred him fearless, like a sea-mew reared  
 In rocks of man's foot feared,  
 Where nought of wingless life may sing or shine.  
 Fear to wax worthless of that heaven he had  
 When all the life in all his limbs was glad  
 And all the drops in all his veins were wine  
 And all the pulses music ; when his heart,  
 Singing, bade heaven and wind and sea bear part  
 In one live song's reiteration, and they bore :  
 Fear to go crownless of the flower he wore  
 When the winds loved him and the waters knew,  
 The blithest life that clove their blithe life through  
 With living limbs exultant, or held strife  
 More amorous than all dalliance aye anew  
 With the bright breath and strength of their large life,

With all strong wrath of all sheer winds that blew,  
All glories of all storms of the air that fell  
Prone, ineluctable,  
With roar from heaven of revel, and with hue  
As of a heaven turned hell.  
For when the red blast of their breath had made  
All heaven aflush with light more dire than shade,  
He felt it in his blood and eyes and hair  
Burn as if all the fires of the earth and air  
Had laid strong hold upon his flesh, and stung  
The soul behind it as with serpent's tongue,  
Forked like the loveliest lightnings : nor could bear  
But hardly, half distraught with strong delight,  
The joy that like a garment wrapped him round  
And lapped him over and under  
With raiment of great light  
And rapture of great sound  
At every loud leap earthward of the thunder  
From heaven's most furthest bound :  
So seemed all heaven in hearing and in sight,  
Alive and mad with glory and angry joy,  
That something of its marvellous mirth and might  
Moved even to madness, fledged as even for flight,  
The blood and spirit of one but mortal boy.

So, clothed with love and fear that love makes  
great,  
And armed with hope and hate,  
He set first foot upon the spring-flowered ways  
That all feet pass and praise.  
And one dim dawn between the winter and spring,  
In the sharp harsh wind harrying heaven and earth  
To put back April that had borne his birth  
From sunward on her sunniest shower-struck wing,  
With tears and laughter for the dew-dropt thing,

Slight as indeed a dew-drop, by the sea  
One met him lovelier than all men may be,  
God-featured, with god's eyes ; and in their might  
Somewhat that drew men's own to mar their sight,  
Even of all eyes drawn toward him : and his mouth  
Was as the very rose of all men's youth,  
One rose of all the rose-beds in the world :  
But round his brows the curls were snakes that curled,  
And like his tongue a serpent's ; and his voice  
Speaks death, and bids rejoice.  
Yet then he spake no word, seeming as dumb,  
A dumb thing mild and hurtless ; nor at first  
From his bowed eyes seemed any light to come,  
Nor his meek lips for blood or tears to thirst :  
But as one blind and mute in mild sweet wise  
Pleading for pity of piteous lips and eyes,  
He strayed with faint bare lily-lovely feet  
Helpless, and flowerlike sweet :  
Nor might man see, not having word hereof,  
That this of all gods was the great god Love.

And seeing him lovely and like a little child  
That wellnigh wept for wonder that it smiled  
And was so feeble and fearful, with soft speech  
The youth bespake him softly ; but there fell  
From the sweet lips no sweet word audible  
That ear or thought might reach :  
No sound to make the dim cold silence glad,  
No breath to thaw the hard harsh air with heat ;  
Only the saddest smile of all things sweet,  
Only the sweetest smile of all things sad.

And so they went together one green way ,  
Till April dying made free the world for May ;

And on his guide suddenly Love's face turned,  
And in his blind eyes burned  
Hard light and heat of laughter ; and like flame  
That opens in a mountain's ravening mouth  
To blear and sear the sunlight from the south,  
His mute mouth opened, and his first word came :  
' Knowest thou me now by name ? '  
And all his stature waxed immeasurable,  
As of one shadowing heaven and lightening hell ;  
And statelier stood he than a tower that stands  
And darkens with its darkness far-off sands  
Whereon the sky leans red ;  
And with a voice that stilled the winds he said :  
' I am he that was thy lord before thy birth,  
I am he that is thy lord till thou turn earth :  
I make the night more dark, and all the morrow  
Dark as the night whose darkness was my breath :  
O fool, my name is sorrow ;  
Thou fool, my name is death.'

And he that heard spake not, and looked right on  
Again, and Love was gone.

Through many a night toward many a wearier day  
His spirit bore his body down its way.  
Through many a day toward many a wearier night  
His soul sustained his sorrows in her sight.  
And earth was bitter, and heaven, and even the sea  
Sorrowful even as he.  
And the wind helped not, and the sun was dumb ;  
And with too long strong stress of grief to be  
His heart grew sere and numb.

And one bright eve ere summer in autumn sank  
At stardawn standing on a grey sea-bank

He felt the wind fitfully shift and heave  
As toward a stormier eve ;  
And all the wan wide sea shuddered ; and earth  
Shook underfoot as toward some timeless birth,  
Intolerable and inevitable ; and all  
Heaven, darkling, trembled like a stricken thrall.  
And far out of the quivering east, and far  
From past the moonrise and its guiding star,  
Began a noise of tempest and a light  
That was not of the lightning ; and a sound  
Rang with it round and round  
That was not of the thunder ; and a flight  
As of blown clouds by night,  
That was not of them ; and with songs and cries  
That sang and shrieked their soul out at the skies  
A shapeless earthly storm of shapes began  
From all ways round to move in on the man,  
Clamorous against him silent ; and their feet  
Were as the wind's are fleet,  
And their shrill songs were as wild birds' are sweet.

And as when all the world of earth was wronged  
And all the host of all men driven afoam  
By the red hand of Rome,  
Round some fierce amphitheatre overthronged  
With fair clear faces full of bloodier lust  
Than swells and stings the tiger when his mood  
Is fieriest after blood  
And drunk with trampling of the murderous must  
That soaks and stains the tortuous close-coiled  
wood  
Made monstrous with its myriad-mustering brood,  
Face by fair face panted and gleamed and pressed,  
And breast by passionate breast

Heaved hot with ravenous rapture, as they quaffed  
 The red ripe full fume of the deep live draught,  
 The sharp quick reek of keen fresh bloodshed, blown  
 Through the dense deep drift up to the emperor's  
 throne

From the under steaming sands  
 With clamour of all-applausive throats and hands,  
 Mingling in mirthful time  
 With shrill blithe mockeries of the lithe-limbed mime :  
 So from somewhere far forth of the un beholden,  
 Dreadfully driven from over and after and under,  
 Fierce, blown through fife s of brazen blast and  
 golden,  
 With sound of chiming waves that drown the thunder  
 Or thunder that strikes dumb the sea's own chimes,  
 Began the bellowing of the bull-voiced mimes,  
 Terrible ; firs bowed down as briars or palms  
 Even at the breathless blast as of a breeze  
 Fulfilled with clamour and clangour and storms of  
 psalms ;  
 Red hands rent up the roots of old-world trees,  
 Thick flames of torches tossed as tumbling seas  
 Made mad the moonless and infuriate air  
 That, ravening, revelled in the riotous hair  
 And raiment of the furred Bassarides.

So came all those in on him ; and his heart,  
 As out of sleep suddenly struck astart,  
 Danced, and his flesh took fire of theirs, and grief  
 Was as a last year's leaf  
 Blown dead far down the wind's way ; and he set  
 His pale mouth to the brightest mouth it met  
 That laughed for love against his lips, and bade  
 Follow ; and in following all his blood grew glad

And as again a sea-bird's ; for the wind  
 Took him to bathe him deep round breast and brow  
 Not as it takes a dead leaf drained and thinned,  
 But as the brightest bay-flower blown on bough,  
 Set springing toward it singing : and they rode  
 By many a vine-leaved, many a rose-hung road,  
 Exalt with exultation ; many a night  
 Set all its stars upon them as for spies  
 On many a moon-bewildering mountain-height  
 Where he rode only by the fierier light  
 Of his dread lady's hot sweet hungering eyes.  
 For the moon wandered witless of her way,  
 Spell-stricken by strong magic in such wise  
 As wizards use to set the stars astray.  
 And in his ears the music that makes mad  
 Beat always ; and what way the music bade,  
 That alway rode he ; nor was any sleep  
 His, nor from height nor deep.  
 But heaven was as red iron, slumberless,  
 And had no heart to bless ;  
 And earth lay sere and darkling as distraught,  
 And help in her was nought.

Then many a midnight, many a morn and even,  
 His mother, passing forth of her fair heaven,  
 With goodlier gifts than all save gods can give  
 From earth or from the heaven where sea-things live,  
 With shine of sea-flowers through the bay-leaf braid  
 Woven for a crown her foam-white hands had made  
 To crown him with land's laurel and sea-dew,  
 Sought the sea-bird that was her boy : but he  
 Sat panther-throned beside Erigone,  
 Riding the red ways of the revel through  
 Midmost of pale-mouthing passion's crownless crew.

Till on some winter's dawn of some dim year  
He let the vine-bit on the panther's lip  
Slide, and the green rein slip,  
And set his eyes to seaward, nor gave ear  
If sound from landward hailed him, dire or dear ;  
And passing forth of all those fair fierce ranks  
Back to the grey sea-banks,  
Against a sea-rock lying, aslant the steep,  
Fell after many sleepless dreams on sleep.

And in his sleep the dun green light was shed  
Heavily round his head  
That through the veil of sea falls fathom-deep,  
Blurred like a lamp's that when the night drops dead  
Dies ; and his eyes gat grace of sleep to see  
The deep divine dark dayshine of the sea,  
Dense water-walls and clear dusk water-ways,  
Broad-based, or branching as a sea-flower sprays  
That side or this dividing ; and anew  
The glory of all her glories that he knew.  
And in sharp rapture of recovering tears  
He woke on fire with yearnings of old years,  
Pure as one purged of pain that passion bore,  
Ill child of bitter mother ; for his own  
Looked laughing toward him from her midsea throne,  
Up toward him there ashore.

Thence in his heart the great same joy began,  
Of child that made him man :  
And turned again from all hearts else on quest,  
He communed with his own heart, and had rest.  
And like sea-winds upon loud waters ran  
His days and dreams together, till the joy  
Burned in him of the boy.

Till the earth's great comfort and the sweet sea's  
breath

Breathed and blew life in where was heartless death,  
Death spirit-stricken of soul-sick days, where strife  
Of thought and flesh made mock of death and life.  
And grace returned upon him of his birth  
Where heaven was mixed with heavenlike sea and  
earth ;

And song shot forth strong wings that took the sun  
From inward, fledged with might of sorrow and mirth  
And father's fire made mortal in his son.

Nor was not spirit of strength in blast and breeze  
To exalt again the sun's child and the sea's ;  
For as wild mares in Thessaly grow great  
With child of ravishing winds, that violate  
Their leaping length of limb with manes like fire  
And eyes outburning heaven's  
With fires more violent than the lightning levin's  
And breath drained out and desperate of desire,  
Even so the spirit in him, when winds grew strong,  
Grew great with child of song.

Nor less than when his veins first leapt for joy  
To draw delight in such as burns a boy,  
Now too the soul of all his senses felt  
The passionate pride of deep sea-pulses dealt  
Through nerve and jubilant vein  
As from the love and largess of old time,  
And with his heart again  
The tidal throb of all the tides keep rhyme  
And charm him from his own soul's separate sense  
With infinite and invasive influence  
That made strength sweet in him and sweetness  
strong,  
Being now no more a singer, but a song.

Till one clear day when brighter sea-wind blew  
And louder sea-shine lightened, for the waves  
Were full of godhead and the light that saves,  
His father's, and their spirit had pierced him through,  
He felt strange breath and light all round him shed  
That bowed him down with rapture ; and he knew  
His father's hand, hallowing his humbled head,  
And the old great voice of the old good time, that  
said :

“ Child of my sunlight and the sea, from birth  
A fosterling and fugitive on earth ;  
Sleepless of soul as wind or wave or fire,  
A manchild with an ungrown God's desire ;  
Because thou hast loved nought mortal more than me,  
Thy father, and thy mother-hearted sea ;  
Because thou hast set thine heart to sing, and sold  
Life and life's love for song, God's living gold ;  
Because thou hast given thy flower and fire of youth  
To feed men's hearts with visions, truer than truth ;  
Because thou hast kept in those world-wandering eyes  
The light that makes me music of the skies ;  
Because thou hast heard with world-unwearied ears  
The music that puts light into the spheres ;  
Have therefore in thine heart and in thy mouth  
The sound of song that minglest north and south,  
The song of all the winds that sing of me,  
And in thy soul the sense of all the sea.”

## ON THE CLIFFS

*ἰμερόφωνος ἀηδῶν.*

SAPPHO.

BETWEEN the moondawn and the sundown here  
 The twilight hangs half starless ; half the sea  
 Still quivers as for love or pain or fear  
 Or pleasure mightier than these all may be  
 A man's live heart might beat  
 Wherein a God's with mortal blood should meet  
 And fill its pulse too full to bear the strain  
 With fear or love or pleasure's twin-born, pain.  
 Fiercely the gaunt woods to the grim soil cling  
 That bears for all fair fruits  
 Wan wild sparse flowers of windy and wintry spring  
 Between the tortive serpent-shapen roots  
 Wherethrough their dim growth hardly strikes and  
 shoots  
 And shews one gracious thing  
 Hardly, to speak for summer one sweet word  
 Of summer's self scarce heard.  
 But higher the steep green sterile fields, thick-set  
 With flowerless hawthorn even to the upward verge  
 Whence the woods gathering watch new cliffs emerge  
 Higher than their highest of crowns that sea-winds  
 fret,

Hold fast, for all that night or wind can say,  
 Some pale pure colour yet,  
 Too dim for green and luminous for grey.  
 Between the climbing inland cliffs above  
 And these beneath that breast and break the bay,  
 A barren peace too soft for hate or love  
 Broods on an hour too dim for night or day.

O wind, O wingless wind that walk'st the sea,  
 Weak wind, wing-broken, wearier wind than we,  
 Who are yet not spirit-broken, maimed like thee,  
 Who wail not in our inward night as thou  
 In the outer darkness now,  
 What word has the old sea given thee for mine ear  
 From thy faint lips to hear ?  
 For some word would she send me, knowing not how.

Nay, what far other word  
 Than ever of her was spoken, or of me  
 Or all my winged white kinsfolk of the sea  
 Between fresh wave and wave was ever heard,  
 Cleaves the clear dark enwinding tree with tree  
 Too close for stars to separate and to see  
 Enmeshed in multitudinous unity ?  
 What voice of what strong God hath stormed and  
 stirred  
 The fortressed rock of silence, rent apart  
 Even to the core Night's all-maternal heart ?  
 What voice of God grown heavenlier in a bird,  
 Made keener of edge to smite  
 Than lightning—yea, thou knowest, O mother Night,  
 Keen as that cry from thy strange children sent  
 Wherewith the Athenian judgment-shrine was rent,  
 For wrath that all their wrath was vainly spent,

Their wrath for wrong made right  
By justice in her own divine despite  
That bade pass forth unblamed  
The sinless matricide and unashamed ?  
Yea, what new cry is this, what note more bright  
Than their song's wing of words was dark of flight,  
What word is this thou hast heard,  
Thine and not thine or theirs, O Night, what word  
More keen than lightning and more sweet than light ?  
As all men's hearts grew godlike in one bird  
And all those hearts cried on thee, crying with might,  
Hear us, O mother Night.

Dumb is the mouth of darkness as of death :  
Light, sound and life are one  
In the eyes and lips of dawn that draw the sun  
To hear what first child's word with glimmering  
breath  
Their weak wan weanling child the twilight saith ;  
But night makes answer none.

God, if thou be God,—bird, if bird thou be,—  
Do thou then answer me.  
For but one word, what wind soever blow,  
Is blown up usward ever from the sea.  
In fruitless years of youth dead long ago  
And deep beneath their own dead leaves and snow  
Buried, I heard with bitter heart and sere  
The same sea's word unchangeable, nor knew  
But that mine own life-days were changeless too  
And sharp and salt with unshed tear on tear  
And cold and fierce and barren ; and my soul,  
Sickening, swam weakly with bated breath  
In a deep sea like death,

And felt the wind buffet her face with brine  
Hard, and harsh thought on thought in long bleak  
roll

Blown by keen gusts of memory sad as thine  
Heap the weight up of pain, and break, and leave  
Strength scarce enough to grieve  
In the sick heavy spirit, unmanned with strife  
Of waves that beat at the tired lips of life.

Nay, sad may be man's memory, sad may be  
The dream he weaves him as for shadow of thee,  
But scarce one breathing-space, one heartbeat long,  
Wilt thou take shadow of sadness on thy song.  
Not thou, being more than man or man's desire,  
Being bird and God in one,  
With throat of gold and spirit of the sun ;  
The sun whom all our souls and songs call sire,  
Whose godhead gave thee, chosen of all our quire,  
Thee only of all that serve, of all that sing  
Before our sire and king,  
Borne up some space on time's world-wandering  
wing,  
This gift, this doom, to bear till time's wing tire—  
Life everlasting of eternal fire.

Thee only of all ; yet can no memory say  
How many a night and day  
My heart has been as thy heart, and my life  
As thy life is, a sleepless hidden thing,  
Full of the thirst and hunger of winter and spring,  
That seeks its food not in such love or strife  
As fill men's hearts with passionate hours and rest.  
From no loved lips and on no loving breast  
Have I sought ever for such gifts as bring

Comfort, to stay the secret soul with sleep.  
The joys, the loves, the labours, whence men reap  
Rathe fruit of hopes and fears,  
I have made not mine ; the best of all my days  
Have been as those fair fruitless summer strays,  
Those water-waifs that but the sea-wind steers,  
Flakes of glad foam or flowers on footless ways  
That take the wind in season and the sun,  
And when the wind wills is their season done.

For all my days as all thy days from birth  
My heart as thy heart was in me as thee,  
Fire ; and not all the fountains of the sea  
Have waves enough to quench it, nor on earth  
Is fuel enough to feed,  
While day sows night and night sows day for seed.

We were not marked for sorrow, thou nor I,  
For joy nor sorrow, sister, were we made,  
To take delight and grief to live and die,  
Assuaged by pleasures or by pains affrayed  
That melt men's hearts and alter ; we retain  
A memory mastering pleasure and all pain,  
A spirit within the sense of ear and eye,  
A soul behind the soul, that seeks and sings  
And makes our life move only with its wings  
And feed but from its lips, that in return  
Feed of our hearts wherein the old fires that burn  
Have strength not to consume  
Nor glory enough to exalt us past our doom.

*Ah, ah, the doom (thou knowest whence rang that  
wail)  
Of the shrill nightingale !*

(From whose wild lips, thou knowest, that wail was thrown)

*For round about her have the great gods cast  
A wing-borne body, and clothed her close and fast  
With a sweet life that hath no part in moan.  
But me, for me (how hadst thou heart to hear ?)  
Remains a sundering with the two-edged spear.*

*Ah, for her doom !* so cried in presage then  
The bodeful bondslave of the king of men,  
And might not win her will.  
Too close the entangling dragnet woven of crime,  
The snare of ill new-born of elder ill,  
The curse of new time for an elder time,  
Had caught, and held her yet,  
Enmeshed intolerably in the intolerant net,  
Who thought with craft to mock the God most high,  
And win by wiles his crown of prophecy  
From the Sun's hand sublime,  
As God were man, to spare or to forget.

But thou,—the gods have given thee and forgiven thee  
More than our master gave  
That strange-eyed spirit-wounded strange-tongued  
slave

There questing houndlike where the roofs red-wet  
Reeked as a wet red grave.

Life everlasting has their strange grace given thee,  
Even hers whom thou wast wont to sing and serve  
With eyes, but not with song, too swift to swerve ;  
Yet might not even thine eyes estranged estrange her,  
Who seeing thee too, but inly, burn and bleed  
Like that pale princess-priest of Priam's seed,  
For stranger service gave thee guerdon stranger ;

If this indeed be guerdon, this indeed  
Her mercy, this thy meed—  
That thou, being more than all we born, being higher  
Than all heads crowned of him that only gives  
The light whereby man lives,  
The bay that bids man moved of God's desire  
Lay hand on lute or lyre,  
Set lip to trumpet or deflowered green reed—  
If this were given thee for a grace indeed,  
That thou, being first of all these, thou alone  
Shouldst have the grace to die not, but to live  
And lose nor change one pulse of song, one tone  
Of all that were thy lady's and thine own,  
Thy lady's whom thou criedst on to forgive,  
Thou, priest and sacrifice on the altar-stone  
Where none may worship not of all that live,  
Love's priestess, errant on dark ways diverse ;  
If this were grace indeed for Love to give,  
If this indeed were blessing and no curse.

Love's priestess, mad with pain and joy of song,  
Song's priestess, mad with joy and pain of love,  
Name above all names that are lights above,  
We have loved, praised, pitied, crowned and done  
thee wrong,  
O thou past praise and pity ; thou the sole  
Utterly deathless, perfect only and whole  
Immortal, body and soul.  
For over all whom time hath overpast  
The shadow of sleep inexorable is cast,  
The implacable sweet shadow of perfect sleep  
That gives not back what life gives death to keep ;  
Yea, all that lived and loved and sang and sinned  
Are all borne down death's cold sweet soundless wind

That blows all night and knows not whom its breath,  
Darkling, may touch to death :  
But one that wind hath touched and changed not,—  
    one

Whose body and soul are parcel of the sun ;  
One that earth's fire could burn not, nor the sea  
Quench ; nor might human doom take hold on thee ;  
All praise, all pity, all dreams have done thee wrong,  
All love, with eyes love-blinded from above ;  
Song's priestess, mad with joy and pain of love,  
Love's priestess, mad with pain and joy of song.

Hast thou none other answer then for me  
Than the air may have of thee,  
Or the earth's warm woodlands girdling with green  
    girth

Thy secret sleepless burning life on earth,  
Or even the sea that once, being woman crowned  
And girt with fire and glory of anguish round,  
Thou wert so fain to seek to, fain to crave  
If she would hear thee and save  
And give thee comfort of thy great green grave ?  
Because I have known thee always who thou art,  
Thou knowest, have known thee to thy heart's own  
    heart,

Nor ever have given light ear to storied song  
That did thy sweet name sweet unwitting wrong,  
Nor ever have called thee nor would call for shame,  
Thou knowest, but inly by thine only name,  
Sappho—because I have known thee and loved, hast  
    thou

None other answer now ?

As brother and sister were we, child and bird,  
Since thy first Lesbian word

Flamed on me, and I knew not whence I knew  
This was the song that struck my whole soul through,  
Pierced my keen spirit of sense with edge more keen,  
Even when I knew not,—even ere sooth was seen,—  
When thou wast but the tawny sweet winged thing  
Whose cry was but of spring.

And yet even so thine ear should hear me—yea,  
Hear me this nightfall by this northland bay,  
Even for their sake whose loud good word I had,  
Singing of thee in the all-beloved clime  
Once, where the windy wine of spring makes mad  
Our sisters of Majano, who kept time  
Clear to my choral rhyme.  
Yet was the song acclaimed of these aloud  
Whose praise had made mute humbleness misproud,  
The song with answering song applauded thus,  
But of that Daulian dream of Itylus.  
So but for love's love haply was it—nay,  
How else?—that even their song took my song's part,  
For love of love and sweetness of sweet heart,  
Or god-given glorious madness of mid May  
And heat of heart and hunger and thirst to sing,  
Full of the new wine of the wind of spring.

Or if this were not, and it be not sin  
To hold myself in spirit of thy sweet kin,  
In heart and spirit of song;  
If this my great love do thy grace no wrong,  
Thy grace that gave me grace to dwell therein;  
If thy gods thus be my gods, and their will  
Made my song part of thy song—even such part  
As man's hath of God's heart—  
And my life like as thy life to fulfil;

What have our gods then given us ? Ah, to thee,  
 Sister, much more, much happier than to me,  
 Much happier things they have given, and more of  
 grace

Than falls to man's light race ;  
 For lighter are we, all our love and pain  
 Lighter than thine, who knowest of time or place  
 Thus much, that place nor time  
 Can heal or hurt or lull or change again  
 The singing soul that makes his soul sublime  
 Who hears the far fall of its fire-fledged rhyme  
 Fill darkness as with bright and burning rain  
 Till all the live gloom inly glows, and light  
 Seems with the sound to cleave the core of night.

The singing soul that moves thee, and that moved  
 When thou wast woman, and their songs divine  
 Who mixed for Grecian mouths heaven's lyric wine  
 Fell dumb, fell down reproved  
 Before one sovereign Lesbian song of thine.  
 That soul, though love and life had fain held fast,  
 Wind-winged with fiery music, rose and past  
 Through the indrawn hollow of earth and heaven and  
 hell,  
 As through some strait sea-shell  
 The wide sea's immemorial song,—the sea  
 That sings and breathes in strange men's ears of thee  
 How in her barren bride-bed, void and vast,  
 Even thy soul sang itself to sleep at last.

To sleep ? Ah, then, what song is this, that here  
 Makes all the night one ear,  
 One ear fulfilled and mad with music, one  
 Heart kindling as the heart of heaven, to hear  
 A song more fiery than the awakening sun

Sings, when his song sets fire  
 To the air and clouds that build the dead night's  
 pyre?

*O thou of divers-coloured mind, O thou  
 Deathless, God's daughter subtle-souled*—lo, now,  
 Now too the song above all songs, in flight  
 Higher than the day-star's height,  
 And sweet as sound the moving wings of night !  
*Thou of the divers-coloured seat*—behold,  
 Her very song of old !—  
*O deathless, O God's daughter subtle-souled !*  
 That same cry through this boskage overhead  
 Rings round reiterated,  
 Palpitates as the last palpitated,  
 The last that panted through her lips and died  
 Not down this grey north sea's half sapped cliff-side  
 That crumbles toward the coastline, year by year  
 More near the sands and near ;  
 The last loud lyric fiery cry she cried,  
 Heard once on heights Leucadian,—heard not here.

Not here ; for this that fires our northland night,  
 This is the song that made  
 Love fearful, even the heart of love afraid,  
 With the great anguish of its great delight.  
 No swan-song, no far-fluttering half-drawn breath,  
 No word that love of love's sweet nature saith,  
 No dirge that lulls the narrowing lids of death,  
 No healing hymn of peace-prevented strife,—  
 This is her song of life.

*I loved thee,—hark, one tenderer note than all—  
 At this, of old time, once*—one low long fall,  
 Sighing—one long low lovely loveless call,

Dying—one pause in song so flamelike fast—  
*At this, long since in old time overpast—*  
 One soft first pause and last.

One,—then the old rage of rapture's fieriest rain  
 Storms all the music-maddened night again.

*Child of God, close craftswoman, I beseech thee,  
 Bid not ache nor agony break nor master,  
 Lady, my spirit—*

O thou her mistress, might her cry not reach thee ?  
 Our Lady of all men's loves, could Love go past her,  
 Pass, and not hear it ?

She hears not as she heard not ; hears not me,  
 O treble-natured mystery,—how should she  
 Hear, or give ear ?—who heard and heard not thee ;  
 Heard, and went past, and heard not ; but all time  
 Hears all that all the ravin of his years  
 Hath cast not wholly out of all men's ears  
 And dulled to death with deep dense funeral chime  
 Of their reiterate rhyme.  
 And now of all songs uttering all her praise,  
 All hers who had thy praise and did thee wrong,  
 Abides one song yet of her lyric days,  
 Thine only, this thy song.

O soul triune, woman and god and bird,  
 Man, man at least has heard.  
 All ages call thee conqueror, and thy cry  
 The mightiest as the least beneath the sky  
 Whose heart was ever set to song, or stirred  
 With wind of mounting music blown more high  
 Than wildest wing may fly,  
 Hath heard or hears,—even Æschylus as I.

But when thy name was woman, and thy word  
Human,—then haply, surely then meseems  
This thy bird's note was heard on earth of none,  
Of none save only in dreams.

In all the world then surely was but one  
Song ; as in heaven at highest one sceptred sun  
Regent, on earth here surely without fail  
One only, one imperious nightingale.

Dumb was the field, the woodland mute, the lawn  
Silent ; the hill was tongueless as the vale  
Even when the last fair waif of cloud that felt  
Its heart beneath the colouring moonrays melt,  
At high midnoon of midnight half withdrawn,  
Bared all the sudden deep divine moondawn.

Then, unsaluted by her twin-born tune,  
That latter timeless morning of the moon  
Rose past its hour of moonrise ; clouds gave way  
To the old reconquering ray,  
But no song answering made it more than day ;  
No cry of song by night

Shot fire into the cloud-constraining light.

One only, one *Æolian* island heard  
Thrill, but through no bird's throat,  
In one strange manlike maiden's godlike note,  
The song of all these as a single bird.

Till the sea's portal was as funeral gate  
For that sole singer in all time's ageless date  
Singled and signed for so triumphal fate,  
All nightingales but one in all the world  
All her sweet life were silent ; only then,  
When her life's wing of womanhood was furled,  
Their cry, this cry of thine was heard again,  
As of me now, of any born of men,

Through sleepless clear spring nights filled full of  
thee,  
Rekindled here, thy ruling song has thrilled  
The deep dark air and subtle tender sea  
And breathless hearts with one bright sound fulfilled.  
Or at midnoon to me  
Swimming, and birds about my happier head  
Skimming, one smooth soft way by water and air,  
To these my bright born brethren and to me  
Hath not the clear wind borne or seemed to bear  
A song wherein all earth and heaven and sea  
Were molten in one music made of thee  
To enforce us, O our sister of the shore,  
Look once in heart back landward and adore ?  
For songless were we sea-mews, yet had we  
More joy than all things joyful of thee—more,  
Haply, than all things happiest ; nay, save thee,  
In thy strong rapture of imperious joy  
Too high for heart of sea-borne bird or boy,  
What living things were happiest if not we ?  
But knowing not love nor change nor wrath nor  
wrong,  
No more we knew of song.

Song, and the secrets of it, and their might,  
What blessings curse it and what curses bless,  
I know them since my spirit had first in sight,  
Clear as thy song's words or the live sun's light,  
The small dark body's Lesbian loveliness .  
That held the fire eternal ; eye and ear  
Were as a god's to see, a god's to hear,  
Through all his hours of daily and nightly chime,  
The sundering of the two-edged spear of time :

The spear that pierces even the sevenfold shields  
Of mightiest Memory, mother of all songs made,  
And wastes all songs as roseleaves kissed and frayed  
As here the harvest of the foam-flowered fields ;  
But thine the spear may waste not that he wields  
Since first the God whose soul is man's live breath,  
The sun whose face hath our sun's face for shade,  
Put all the light of life and love and death  
Too strong for life, but not for love too strong,  
Where pain makes peace with pleasure in thy song,  
And in thine heart, where love and song make strife,  
Fire everlasting of eternal life.

## THE GARDEN OF CYMODOCE

SEA, and bright wind, and heaven of ardent air,  
 More dear than all things earth-born ; O to me  
 Mother more dear than love's own longing, sea,  
 More than love's eyes are, fair,  
 Be with my spirit of song as wings to bear,  
 As fire to feel and breathe and brighten ; be  
 A spirit of sense more deep of deity,  
 A light of love, if love may be, more strong  
 In me than very song.  
 For song I have loved with second love, but thee,  
 Thee first, thee, mother ; ere my songs had breath,  
 That love of loves, whose bondage makes man free,  
 Was in me strong as death.  
 And seeing no slave may love thee, no, not one  
 That loves not freedom more,  
 And more for thy sake loves her, and for hers  
 Thee ; or that hates not, on whate'er thy shore  
 Or what thy wave soever, all things done  
 Of man beneath the sun  
 In his despite and thine, to cross and curse  
 Your light and song that as with lamp and verse  
 Guide safe the strength of our spher'd universe,  
 Thy breath it was, thou knowest, and none but  
 thine,  
 That taught me love of one thing more divine.

Ah, yet my youth was old [Str. 1.  
 Its first years dead and cold  
 As last year's autumn's gold,  
 And all my spirit of singing sick and sad and sere,  
 Or ever I might behold  
 The fairest of thy fold  
 Engirt, enringed, enrolled,  
 In all thy flower-sweet flock of islands dear and near.

Yet in my heart I deemed [Str. 2.  
 The fairest things, meseemed,  
 Truth, dreaming, ever dreamed,  
 Had made mine eyes already like a god's to see :  
 Of all sea-things that were  
 Clothed on with water and air,  
 That none could live more fair  
 Than thy sweet love long since had shown for love  
 to me.

I knew not, mother of mine, [Ant. 1  
 That one birth more divine  
 Than all births else of thine  
 That hang like flowers or jewels on thy deep soft  
 breast  
 Was left for me to shine  
 Above thy girdling line  
 Of bright and breathing brine,  
 To take mine eyes with rapture and my sense with  
 rest.

That this was left for me, [Ant. 2.  
 Mother, to have of thee,  
 To touch, to taste, to see,  
 To feel as fire fulfilling all my blood and breath,

As wine of living fire  
 Keen as the heart's desire  
 That makes the heart its pyre  
 And on its burning visions burns itself to death.

For here of all thy waters, here of all  
 Thy windy ways the wildest, and beset  
 As some beleaguered city's war-breached wall  
 With deaths enmeshed all round it in deep net,  
 Thick sown with rocks deadlier than steel, and  
 fierce  
 With loud cross-countering currents, where the  
 ship  
 Flags, flickering like a wind-bewildered leaf,  
 The densest weft of waves that prow may pierce  
 Coils round the sharpest warp of shoals that dip  
 Suddenly, scarce well under for one brief  
 Keen breathing-space between the streams adverse,  
 Scarce showing the fanged edge of one hungering  
 lip  
 Or one tooth lipless of the ravening reef ;  
 And midmost of the murderous water's web  
 All round it stretched and spun,  
 Laughs, reckless of rough tide and raging ebb,  
 The loveliest thing that shines against the sun.

O flower of all wind-flowers and sea-flowers, [Str. 3.  
 Made lovelier by love of the sea  
 Than thy golden own field-flowers, or tree-flowers  
 Like foam of the sea-facing tree !  
 No foot but the seamew's there settles  
 On the spikes of thine anthers like horns,  
 With snow-coloured spray for thy petals,  
 Black rocks for thy thorns.

Was it here, in the waste of his waters, [Ant. 3.  
 That the lordly north wind, when his love  
 On the fairest of many king's daughters  
 Bore down for a spoil from above,  
 Chose forth of all farthest far islands  
 As a haven to harbour her head,  
 Of all lowlands on earth and all highlands,  
 His bride-worthy bed ?

Or haply, my sea-flower, he found thee [Str. 4.  
 Made fast as with anchors to land,  
 And broke, that his waves might be round thee,  
 Thy fetters like rivets of sand ?  
 And afar by the blast of him drifted  
 Thy blossom of beauty was borne,  
 As a lark by the heart in her lifted  
 To mix with the morn ?

By what rapture of rage, by what vision [Ant. 4.  
 Of a heavenlier heaven than above,  
 Was he moved to devise thy division  
 From the land as a rest for his love ?  
 As a nest when his wings would remeasure  
 The ways where of old they would be,  
 As a bride-bed upbuilt for his pleasure  
 By sea-rock and sea ?

For in no deeps of midmost inland May  
 More flowerbright flowers the hawthorn, or more  
 sweet  
 Swells the wild gold of the earth for wandering  
 feet ;  
 For on no northland way  
 Crowds the close whin-bloom closer, set like thee

With thorns about for fangs of sea-rock shown  
 Through blithe lips of the bitter brine to lee ;  
 Nor blithelier landward comes the sea-wind blown,  
 Nor blithelier leaps the land-wind back to sea :  
 Nor louder springs the living song of birds  
 To shame our sweetest words.

And in the narrowest of thine hollowest hold  
 For joy thine aspens quiver as though for cold,  
 And many a self-lit flower-illumined tree  
 Outlaughs with snowbright or with rosebright glee  
 The laughter of the fields whose laugh is gold.  
 Yea, even from depth to height,  
 Even thine own beauty with its own delight  
 Fulfilth thine heart in thee an hundredfold  
 Beyond the larger hearts of islands bright  
 With less intense contraction of desire  
 Self-satiate, centred in its own deep fire ;  
 Of shores not self-enchanted and entranced  
 By heavenly severance from all shadow of mirth  
 Or mourning upon earth :  
 As thou, by no similitude enhanced,  
 By no fair foil made fairer, but alone  
 Fair as could be no beauty save thine own,  
 And wondrous as no world-beholden wonder :  
 Throned, with the world's most perilous sea for  
 throne,  
 And praised from all its choral throats of thunder.

Yet one praise hast thou, holier

[Str. 5.

Than praise of theirs may be,

To exalt thee, wert thou lowlier

Than all that take the sea

With shores whence waves ebb slowlier

Than these fall off from thee :

That One, whose name gives glory, [Ant. 5.  
 One man whose life makes light,  
 One crowned and throned in story  
 Above all empire's height,  
 Came, where thy straits run hoary,  
 To hold thee fast in sight ;

With hallowing eyes to hold thee, [Str. 6.  
 With rapturous heart to read,  
 To encompass and enfold thee  
 With love whence all men feed,  
 To brighten and behold thee,  
 Who is mightiest of man's seed :

More strong than strong disaster, [Ant. 6.  
 For fate and fear too strong ;  
 Earth's friend, whose eyes look past her,  
 Whose hands would purge of wrong ;  
 Our lord, our light, our master,  
 Whose word sums up all song.

Be it April or September [Str. 7.  
 That plays his perfect part,  
 Burn June or blow December,  
 Thou canst not in thine heart  
 But rapturously remember,  
 All heavenlike as thou art,

Whose footfall made thee fairer, [Ant. 7.  
 Whose passage more divine,  
 Whose hand, our thunder-bearer,  
 Held fire that bade thee shine  
 With subtler glory and rarer  
 Than thrills the sun's own shrine.

Who knows how then his godlike banished gaze  
Turned haply from its goal of natural days  
And homeward hunger for the clear French clime,  
Toward English earth, whereunder now the Accursed  
Rots, in the hate of all men's hearts inhearsed,  
A carrion ranker to the sense of time  
For that sepulchral gift of stone and lime  
By royal grace laid on it, less of weight  
Than the load laid by fate,  
Fate, misbegotten child of his own crime,  
Son of as foul a bastard-bearing birth  
As even his own on earth ;  
Less heavy than the load of cursing piled  
By loyal grace of all souls undefiled  
On one man's head, whose reeking soul made rotten  
The loathed live corpse on earth once misbegotten ?  
But when our Master's homeless feet were here  
France yet was foul with joy more foul than fear,  
And slavery chosen, more vile by choice of chance  
Than dull damnation of inheritance  
From Russian year to year  
Alas fair mother of men, alas my France,  
What ailed thee so to fall, that wert so dear  
For all men's sake to all men, in such trance,  
Plague-stricken ? Had the very Gods, that saw  
Thy glory lighten on us for a law,  
Thy gospel go before us for a guide,  
Had these waxed envious of our love and awe,  
Or was it less their envy than thy pride  
That bared thy breast for the obscene vulture-claw,  
High priestess, by whose mouth Love prophesied  
That fate should yet mean freedom ? Howsoever,  
That hour, the helper of men's hearts, we praise,  
Which blots out of man's book of after days  
The name above all names abhorred for ever.

And His name shall we praise not, whom these flowers,

These rocks and ravening waters bound for girth  
Round this wild starry spanlong plot of earth,  
Beheld, the mightier for those heavier hours  
That bowed his heart not down

Nor marred one crowning blossom of his crown?  
For surely, might we say,

Even from the dark deep sea-gate that makes way  
Through channelled darkness for the darkling day  
Hardly to let men's faltering footfall win

The sunless passage in,

Where breaks a world aflower against the sun,  
A small sweet world of wave-encompassed wonder  
Kept from the wearier landward world asunder  
With violence of wild waters, and with thunder  
Of many winds as one,

To where the keen sea-current grinds and frets  
The black bright sheer twin flameless Altarlets  
That lack no live blood-sacrifice they crave  
Of shipwreck and the shrine-subservient wave,  
Having for priest the storm-wind, and for choir  
Lightnings and clouds whose prayer and praise are  
fire,

All the isle acclaimed him coming; she, the least  
Of all things loveliest that the sea's love hides  
From strange men's insult, walled about with tides  
That bid strange guests back from her flower-strewn  
feast,

Set all her fields aflower, her flowers afame,  
To applaud him that he came.

Nor surely flashed not something of delight  
Through that steep strait of rock whose twin-cliffed  
height

Links crag with crag reiterate, land with land,  
 By one sheer thread of narrowing precipice  
 Bifront, that binds and sunders  
 Abyss from hollower imminent abyss  
 And wilder isle with island, blind for bliss  
 Of sea that lightens and of wind that thunders ;  
 Nor pealed not surely back from deep to steep  
 Reverberate acclamation, steep to deep  
 Inveterately reclaiming and replying  
 Praise, and response applaudive ; nor the sea,  
 For all the sea-wind's crying,  
 Knew not the song her sister, even as she  
 Thundering, or like her confluent spring-tides  
 brightening,  
 And like her darkness lightening ;  
 The song that moved about him silent, now  
 Both soundless wings refolded and refurled  
 On that Promethean brow,  
 Then quivering as for flight that wakes the  
 world.

From the roots of the rocks underlying the gulfs that  
 engird it around [Str. 8.  
 Was the isle not enkindled with light of him landing,  
 or thrilled not with sound ?  
 Yea, surely the sea like a harper laid hand on the  
 shore as a lyre,  
 As the lyre in his own for a birthright of old that was  
 given of his sire,  
 And the hand of the child was put forth on the chords  
 yet alive and aflame  
 From the hand of the God that had wrought it in  
 heaven ; and the hand was the same.

And the tongue of the child spake, singing ; and never a note that he sang,  
But the strings made answer unstricken, as though for the God they rang.  
And the eyes of the child shone, lightening ; and touched as by life at his nod,  
They shuddered with music, and quickened as though from the glance of the God.  
So trembled the heart of the hills and the rocks to receive him, and yearned  
With desirous delight of his presence and love that beholding him burned.  
Yea, down through the mighty twin hollows where never the sunlight shall be,  
Deep sunk under imminent earth, and subdued to the stress of the sea,  
That feel when the dim week changes by change of their tides in the dark,  
As the wave sinks under within them, reluctant, removed from its mark,  
Even there in the terror of twilight in bloom with its blossoms ablush,  
Did a sense of him touch not the gleam of their flowers with a fierier flush ?  
Though the sun they behold not for ever, yet knew they not over them One  
Whose soul was the soul of the morning, whose song was the song of the sun ?  
But the secrets inviolate of sunlight in hollows un-trodden of day,  
Shall he dream what are these who beholds not ? or he that hath seen, shall he say ?  
For the path is for passage of sea-mews ; and he that hath glided and leapt

Over sea-grass and sea-rock, alighting as one from  
a citadel crept  
That his foemen beleaguer, descending by darkness  
and stealth, at the last  
Peers under, and all is as hollow to hellward, agape  
and aghast.  
But afloat and afar in the darkness a tremulous colour  
subsides [Ant. 8.]  
From the crimson high crest of the purple-peaked  
roof to the soft-coloured sides  
That brighten as ever they widen till downward the  
level is won  
Of the soundless and colourless water that knows not  
the sense of the sun :  
From the crown of the culminant arch to the floor of  
the lakelet abloom,  
One infinite blossom of blossoms innumerable aflush  
through the gloom.  
All under the deeps of the darkness are glimmering ;  
all over impends  
An immeasurable infinite flower of the dark that  
dilates and descends,  
That exults and expands in its breathless and blind  
efflorescence of heart  
As it broadens and bows to the wave-ward, and  
breathes not, and hearkens apart.  
As a beaker inverse at a feast on Olympus, exhausted  
of wine,  
But inlaid as with rose from the lips of Dione that  
left it divine :  
From the lips everliving of laughter and love ever-  
lasting, that leave  
In the cleft of his heart who shall kiss them a snake  
to corrode it and cleave.

So glimmers the gloom into glory, the glory recoils  
into gloom,  
That the eye of the sun could not kindle, the lip not  
of Love could relume.  
So darkens reverted the cup that the kiss of her  
mouth set on fire :  
So blackens a brand in his eyeshot asmoulder awhile  
from the pyre.  
For the beam from beneath and without it refrangent  
again from the wave  
Strikes up through the portal a ghostly reverse on  
the dome of the cave,  
On the depth of the dome ever darkling and dim to  
the crown of its arc :  
That the sun-coloured tapestry, sunless for ever, may  
soften the dark.  
But within through the side-seen archway a glimmer  
again from the right  
Is the seal of the sea's tide set on the mouth of the  
mystery of night.  
And the seal on the seventh day breaks but a little,  
that man by its mean  
May behold what the sun hath not looked on, the  
stars of the night have not seen.

Even like that hollow-bosomed rose, inverse  
And infinite, the heaven of thy vast verse,  
Our Master, over all our souls impends,  
Imminent ; we, with heart-ekindled eyes  
Upwondering, search the music-moulded skies  
Sphere by sweet sphere, concordant as it blends  
Light of bright sound, sound of clear light, in  
one,  
As all the stars found utterance through the sun.

And all that heaven is like a rose in bloom,  
Flower-coloured, where its own sun's fires illumine  
As from one central and imperious heart  
The whole sky's every part :  
But lightening still and darkling downward, lo  
The light and darkness of it,  
The leaping of the lamping levin afar  
Between the full moon and the sunset star,  
The war-song of the sounding skies aglow,  
That have the herald thunder for their prophet :  
From north to south: the lyric lights that leap,  
The tragic sundawns reddening east and west  
As with bright blood from one Promethean breast,  
The peace of noon that strikes the sea to sleep,  
The wail over the world of all that weep,  
The peace of night when death brings life on rest.

Goddess who gatherest all the herded waves  
Into thy great sweet pastureless green fold,  
Even for our love of old,  
I pray thee by thy power that slays and saves,  
Take thou my song of this thy flower to keep  
Who hast my heart in hold ;  
And from thine high place of thy garden-steep,  
Where one sheer terrace oversees thy deep  
From the utmost rock-reared height  
Down even to thy dear depths of night and light,  
Take my song's salutation ; and on me  
Breathe back the benediction of thy sea.

*BETWEEN two seas the sea-bird's wing makes halt,  
Wind-weary; while with lifting head he waits  
For breath to reinspire him from the gates  
That open still toward sunrise on the vault  
High-domed of morning, and in flight's default  
With spreading sense of spirit anticipates  
What new sea now may lure beyond the straits  
His wings exulting that her winds exalt  
And fill them full as sails to seaward spread,  
Fulfilled with fair speed's promise. Pass, my song,  
Forth to the haven of thy desire and dread,  
The presence of our lord, long loved and long  
Far off above beholden, who to thee  
Was as light kindling all a windy sea.*



## BIRTHDAY ODE

FOR THE ANNIVERSARY FESTIVAL OF VICTOR HUGO,  
FEBRUARY 26, 1880

SPRING, born in heaven ere many a springtime  
flown, [Strophe 1.]

Dead spring that sawest on earth  
A babe of deathless birth,  
A flower of rosier flowerage than thine own,  
A glory of goodlier godhead ; even this day,  
That floods the mist of February with May,  
And strikes death dead with sunlight, and the breath  
Whereby the deadly doers are done to death,  
They that in day's despite  
Would crown the imperial night. 10  
And in deep hate of insubmissive spring  
Rethrone the royal winter for a king,  
This day that casts the days of darkness down  
Low as a broken crown,  
We call thee from the gulf of deeds and days,  
Deathless and dead, to hear us whom we praise.

A light of many lights about thine head, [Antistrophe 1.]  
Lights manifold and one,  
Stars molten in a sun,  
A sun of divers beams incorporated, 20

Compact of confluent aureoles, each more fair  
 Than man, save only at highest of man, may wear,  
 So didst thou rise, when this our grey-grown age  
 Had trod two paces of his pilgrimage,  
 Two paces through the gloom  
 From his fierce father's tomb,  
 Led by cross lights of lightnings, and the flame  
 That burned in darkness round one darkling name ;  
 So didst thou rise, nor knewest thy glory, O thou  
 Re-risen upon us now, 30  
 The glory given thee for a grace to give,  
 And take the praise of all men's hearts that live.

[Epode 1.]

First in the dewy ray  
 Ere dawn be slain of day  
 The fresh crowned lilies of discrowned kings' prime  
 Sprang splendid as of old  
 With moonlight-coloured gold  
 And rays refract from the oldworld heaven of time ;  
 Pale with proud light of stars decreased 39  
 In westward wane reluctant from the conquering east.

But even between their golden olden bloom [Str. 2.]  
 Strange flowers of wildwood glory,  
 With frost and moonshine hoary,  
 Thrust up the new growths of their green-leaved gloom,  
 Red buds of ballad blossom, where the dew  
 Blushed as with bloodlike passion, and its hue  
 Was as the life and love of hearts on flame,  
 And fire from forth of each live chalice came :  
 Young sprays of elder song,  
 Stem straight and petal strong, 50

Bright foliage with dark frondage overlaid,  
 And light the lovelier for its lordlier shade ;  
 And morn and even made loud in woodland lone  
 With cheer of clarions blown,  
 And through the tourney's clash and clarion's cheer  
 Laugh to laugh echoing, tear washed off by tear.

Then eastward far past northland lea and lawn  
 Beneath a heavier light [Ant. 2.]  
 Of stormier day and night  
 Began the music of the heaven of dawn ; 60  
 Bright sound of battle along the Grecian waves,  
 Loud light of thunder above the Median graves,  
 New strife, new song on Æschylean seas,  
 Canaris risen above Themistocles ;  
 Old glory of warrior ghosts  
 Shed fresh on filial hosts,  
 With dewfall redder than the dews of day,  
 And earth-born lightnings out of bloodbright spray ;  
 Then through the flushed grey gloom on shadowy  
 sheaves.  
 Low flights of falling leaves ; 70  
 And choirs of birds transfiguring as they throng  
 All the world's twilight and the soul's to song.

Voices more dimly deep [Ep. 2.]  
 Than the inmost heart of sleep,  
 And tenderer than the rose-mouthed morning's  
 lips ;  
 And midmost of them heard  
 The viewless water's word,  
 The sea's breath in the wind's wing and the ship's,  
 That bids one swell and sound and smite 79  
 And rend that other in sunder as with fangs by night.

But ah ! the glory of shadow and mingling ray, [Str. 3.  
The story of morn and even  
Whose tale was writ in heaven  
And had for scroll the night, for scribe the day !  
For scribe the prophet of the morning, far  
Exalted over twilight and her star ;  
For scroll beneath his Apollonian hand  
The dim twin wastes of sea and glimmering land.  
Hark, on the hill-wind, clear  
For all men's hearts to hear 90  
Sound like a stream at nightfall from the steep  
That all time's depths might answer, deep to deep,  
With trumpet-measures of triumphal wail  
From windy vale to vale,  
The crying of one for love that strayed and sinned  
Whose brain took madness of the mountain wind.

Between the birds of brighter and duskier wing, [Ant. 3.  
What mightier-moulded forms  
Girt with red clouds and storms  
Mix their strong hearts with theirs that soar and  
sing? 100  
Before the storm-blast blown of death's dark horn  
The marriage moonlight withers, that the morn  
For two made one may find three made by death  
One ruin at the blasting of its breath :  
Clothed with heart's flame renewed  
And strange new maidenhood,  
Faith lightens on the lips that bloomed for hire  
Pure as the lightning of love's first-born fire :  
Wide-eyed and patient ever, till the curse  
Find where to fall and pierce,  
Keen expiation whets with edge more dread  
A father's wrong to smite a father's head.

Borgia, supreme from birth  
As loveliest born on earth

[Ep. 3.

Since earth bore ever women that were fair ;  
Scarce known of her own house  
If daughter or sister or spouse ;  
Who holds men's hearts yet helpless with her  
hair ;

The direst of divine things made,  
Bows down her amorous aureole half suffused with  
shade. 120

As red the fire-scarred royal northland bloom, [Str. 4.

That left our story a name  
Dyed through with blood and flame  
Ere her life shrivelled from a fierier doom  
Than theirs her priests bade pass from earth in fire  
To slake the thirst of God their Lord's desire :  
As keen the blast of love-ekindled fate  
That burst the Paduan tyrant's guarded gate :  
As sad the softer moan  
Made one with music's own 130  
For one whose feet made music as they fell  
On ways by loveless love made hot from hell :  
But higher than these and all the song thereof  
The perfect heart of love,  
The heart by fraud and hate once crucified,  
That, dying, gave thanks, and in thanksgiving died.

Above the windy walls that rule the Rhine [Ant. 4.

A noise of eagles' wings  
And wintry war-time rings,  
With roar of ravage trampling corn and vine 140  
And storm of wrathful wassail dashed with song,  
And under these the watch of weakless wrong,

With fire of eyes anhungered ; and above  
 These, the light of the stricken eyes of love,  
 The faint sweet eyes that follow  
 The wind-outwinging swallow,  
 And face athirst with young wan yearning mouth  
 Turned after toward the unseen all-golden south,  
 Hopeless to see the birds back ere life wane,  
 Or the leaves born again ; 150  
 And still the might and music mastering fate  
 Of life more strong than death and love than hate.

In spectral strength biform [Ep. 4.  
 Stand the twin sons of storm  
 Transfigured by transmission of one hand  
 That gives the new-born time  
 Their semblance more sublime  
 Than once it lightened over each man's land ;  
 There Freedom's winged and wide-mouthed  
 hound, 159

And here our high Dictator, in his son discrowned.

What strong-limbed shapes of kindred throng round  
 these [Str. 5.  
 Before, between, behind,  
 Sons born of one man's mind,  
 Fed at his hands and fostered round his knees ?  
 Fear takes the spirit in thraldom at his nod,  
 And pity makes it as the spirit of God,  
 As his own soul that from her throne above  
 Sheds on all souls of men her showers of love,  
 On all earth's evil and pain  
 Pours mercy forth as rain 170  
 And comfort as the dewfall on dry land ;  
 And feeds with pity from a faultless hand

All by their own fault stricken, all cast out  
 By all men's scorn or doubt,  
 Or with their own hands wounded, or by fate  
 Brought into bondage of men's fear or hate.

In violence of strange visions north and south  
 Confronted, east and west, [Ant. 5.  
 With frozen or fiery breast,  
 Eyes fixed or fevered, pale or bloodred mouth, 180  
 Kept watch about his dawn-ekindled dreams ;  
 But ere high noon a light of nearer beams  
 Made his young heaven of manhood more benign,  
 And love made soft his lips with spiritual wine,  
 And left them fired, and fed  
 With sacramental bread,  
 And sweet with honey of tenderer words than tears  
 To feed men's hopes and fortify men's fears,  
 And strong to silence with benignant breath  
 The lips that doom to death, 190  
 And swift with speech like fire in fiery lands  
 To melt the steel's edge in the headsman's hands.

Higher than they rose of old, [Ep. 5.  
 New builded now, behold,  
 The live great likeness of Our Lady's towers ;  
 And round them like a dove  
 Wounded, and sick with love,  
 One fair ghost moving, crowned with fateful  
 flowers,  
 Watched yet with eyes of bloodred lust 199  
 And eyes of love's heart broken and unbroken trust.

But sadder always under shadowier skies, [Str. 6.  
 More pale and sad and clear

Waxed always, drawn more near,  
 The face of Duty lit with Love's own eyes ;  
 Till the awful hands that culled in rosier hours  
 From fairy-footed fields of wild old flowers  
 And sorcerous woods of Rhineland, green and hoary,  
 Young children's chaplets of enchanted story,  
 The great kind hands that showed  
 Exile its homeward road.

210

And, as man's helper made his foeman God,  
 Of pity and mercy wrought themselves a rod,  
 And opened for Napoleon's wandering kin  
 France, and bade enter in,  
 And threw for all the doors of refuge wide,  
 Took to them lightning in the thunder-tide.

For storm on earth above had risen from under,  
 Out of the hollow of hell, [Ant. 6.  
 Such storm as never fell  
 From darkest deeps of heaven distract with thunder ;  
 A cloud of cursing, past all shape of thought, 221  
 More foul than foulest dreams, and overfraught  
 With all obscene things and obscure of birth  
 That ever made infection of man's earth ;  
 Having all hell for cloak  
 Wrapped round it as a smoke  
 And in its womb such offspring so defiled  
 As earth bare never for her loathliest child,  
 Rose, brooded, reddened, broke, and with its breath  
 Put France to poisonous death ; 230  
 Yea, far as heaven's red labouring eye could glance,  
 France was not, save in men cast forth of France.

Then,—while the plague-sore grew [Ep. 6.  
 Two darkling decades through,  
 And rankled in the festering flesh of time,—

Where darkness binds and frees  
 The wildest of wild seas  
 In fierce mutations of the unslumbering clime,  
 There, sleepless too, o'er shuddering wrong  
 One hand appointed shook the reddening scourge of  
 song. 240

And through the lightnings of the apparent word  
 Dividing shame's dense night [Str. 7.]  
 Sounds lovelier than the light  
 And light more sweet than song from night's own  
 bird

Mixed each their hearts with other, till the gloom  
 Was glorious as with all the stars in bloom,  
 Sonorous as with all the spheres in chime  
 Heard far through flowering heaven: the sea,  
 sublime

Once only with its own  
 Old winds' and waters' tone, 250  
 Sad only or glad with its own glory, and crowned  
 With its own light, and thrilled with its own  
 sound,  
 Learnt now their song, more sweet than heaven's  
 may be,  
 Who pass away by sea;  
 The song that takes of old love's land farewell,  
 With pulse of plangent water like a knell.

And louder ever and louder and yet more loud  
 Till night be shamed of morn [Ant. 7.]  
 Rings the Black Huntsman's horn  
 Through darkening deeps beneath the covering  
 cloud, 260  
 Till all the wild beasts of the darkness hear;  
 Till the Czar quake, till Austria cower for fear,

Till the king breathe not, till the priest wax pale,  
 Till spies and slayers on seats of judgment quail,  
 Till mitre and cowl bow down  
 And crumble as a crown,  
 Till Cæsar driven to lair and hounded Pope  
 Reel breathless and drop heartless out of hope,  
 And one the uncleanest kinless beast of all  
 Lower than his fortune fall ; 270  
 The wolfish waif of casual empire, born  
 To turn all hate and horror cold with scorn.

Yea, even at night's full noon [Ep. 7.  
 Light's birth-song brake in tune,  
 Spake, witnessing that with us one must be,  
 God ; naming so by name  
 That priests have brought to shame  
 The strength whose scourge sounds on the  
 smitten sea ;  
 The mystery manifold of might  
 Which bids the wind give back to night the things of  
280

Even God, the unknown of all time ; force or  
 thought, [Str. 8.

Nature or fate or will,  
 Clothed round with good and ill,  
 Veiled and revealed of all things and of nought,  
 Hooded and helmed with mystery, girt and shod  
 With light and darkness, unapparent God.  
 Him the high prophet o'er his wild work bent  
 Found indivisible ever and immanent  
 At hidden heart of truth,  
 In forms of age and youth 290  
 Transformed and transient ever ; masked and  
 crowned,

From all bonds loosened and with all bonds bound,  
 Diverse and one with all things ; love and hate,  
 Earth, and the starry state  
 Of heaven immeasurable, and years that flee  
 As clouds and winds and rays across the sea.

But higher than stars and deeper than the waves  
 Of day and night and morrow

[Ant. 8.

That roll for all time, sorrow  
 Keeps ageless watch over perpetual graves. 300  
 From dawn to morning of the soul in flower,  
 Through toils and dreams and visions, to that  
 hour

When all the deeps were opened, and one doom  
 Took two sweet lives to embrace them and entomb,  
 The strong song plies its wing  
 That makes the darkness ring  
 And the deep light reverberate sound as deep ;  
 Song soft as flowers or grass more soft than sleep,  
 Song bright as heaven above the mounting bird,  
 Song like a God's tears heard

310

Falling, fulfilled of life and death and light,  
 And all the stars and all the shadow of night.

Till, when its flight hath past

[Ep. 8.

Time's loftiest mark and last,

The goal where good kills evil with a kiss,  
 And Darkness in God's sight  
 Grows as his brother Light,  
 And heaven and hell one heart whence all the  
 abyss

Throbs with love's music ; from his trance  
 Love waking leads it home to her who stayed in  
 France. 320

But now from all the world-old winds of the air [*Str.* 9.  
One blast of record rings  
As from time's hidden springs  
With roar of rushing wings and fires that bear  
Toward north and south sonorous, east and west,  
Forth of the dark wherein its records rest,  
The story told of the ages, writ nor sung  
By man's hand ever nor by mortal tongue  
Till, godlike with desire,  
One tongue of man took fire,  
One hand laid hold upon the lightning, one 330  
Rose up to bear time witness what the sun  
Had seen, and what the moon and stars of night  
Beholding lost not light :  
From dawn to dusk what ways man wandering trod  
Even through the twilight of the gods to God.

From dawn of man and woman twain and one [Ant. 9.  
When the earliest dews impearled  
The front of all the world  
Ringed with aurorean aureole of the sun, 340  
To days that saw Christ's tears and hallowing breath  
Put life for love's sake in the lips of death,  
And years as waves whose brine was fire, whose foam  
Blood, and the ravage of Neronian Rome ;  
And the eastern crescent's horn  
Mightier awhile than morn ;  
And knights whose lives were flights of eagles'  
wings,  
And lives like snakes' lives of engendering kings ;  
And all the ravin of all the swords that reap  
Lives cast as sheaves on heap 350  
From all the billowing harvest-fields of fight ;  
And sounds of love-songs lovelier than the light.

The grim dim thrones of the east [Ep. 9.  
 Set for death's riotous feast  
 Round the bright board where darkling centuries  
 wait,  
 And servile slaughter, mute,  
 Feeds power with fresh red fruit,  
 Glitter and groan with mortal food of fate ;  
 And throne and cup and lamp's bright breath  
 Bear witness to their lord of only night and death. 360

Dead freedom by live empire lies defiled, [Str. 10.  
 And murder at his feet  
 Plies lust with wine and meat,  
 With offering of an old man and a child,  
 With holy body and blood, inexpiable  
 Communion in the sacrament of hell,  
 Till, reeking from their monstrous eucharist,  
 The lips wax cold that murdered where they kissed,  
 And empire in mid feast  
 Fall as a slaughtered beast 370  
 Headless, and ease men's hungering hearts of  
 fear  
 Lest God were none in heaven, to see nor hear,  
 And purge his own pollution with the flood  
 Poured of his black base blood  
 So first found healing, poisonous as it poured ;  
 And on the clouds the archangel cleanse his sword.

As at the word unutterable that made [Ant. 10.  
 Of day and night division,  
 From vision on to vision, 379  
 From dream to dream, from darkness into shade,  
 From sunshine into sunlight, moves and lives  
 The steersman's eye, the helming hand that gives

Life to the wheels and wings that whirl along  
 The immeasurable impulse of the sphere of song  
 Through all the eternal years,  
 Beyond all stars and spheres,  
 Beyond the washing of the waves of time,  
 Beyond all heights where no thought else may climb,  
 Beyond the darkling dust of suns that were,  
 Past height and depth of air ; 390  
 And in the abyss whence all things move that are  
 Finds only living Love, the sovereign star.

[Ep. 10.]

Nor less the weight and worth  
 Found even of love on earth  
 To wash all stain of tears and sins away,  
 On dying lips alit  
 That living knew not it,  
 In the winged shape of song with death to play :  
 To warm young children with its wings,  
 And try with fire the heart elect for godlike things. 400

[Str. 11.]

For all worst wants of all most miserable  
 With divine hands to deal  
 All balms and herbs that heal,  
 Among all woes whereunder poor men dwell  
 Our Master sent his servant Love, to be  
 On earth his witness ; but the strange deep sea,  
 Mother of life and death inextricable,  
 What work should Love do there, to war with fate ?  
 Yet there must Love too keep  
 At heart of the eyeless deep 410  
 Watch, and wage war wide-eyed with all its  
 wonders,  
 Lower than the lightnings of its waves, and  
 thunders

Of seas less monstrous than the births they bred ;  
 Keep high there heart and head,  
 And conquer : then for prize of all toils past  
 Feel the sea close them in again at last.

A day of direr doom arisen thereafter [Ant. 11.

With cloud and fire in strife

Lightens and darkens life

Round one by man's hand masked with living  
 laughter, 420

A man by men bemonstered, but by love,

Watched with blind eyes as of a wakeful dove,

And wooed by lust, that in her rosy den

As fire on flesh feeds on the souls of men,

To take the intense impure

Burnt-offering of her lure,

Divine and dark and bright and naked, strange

With ravenous thirst of life reversed and change,

As though the very heaven should shrivel and swell

With hunger after hell, 430

Run mad for dear damnation, and desire

To feel its light thrilled through with stings of fire.

Above a windier sea, [Ep. 11.

The glory of Ninety-three

Fills heaven with blood-red and with rose-red  
 beams

That earth beholding grows

Herself one burning rose

Flagrant and fragrant with strange deeds and  
 dreams,

Dreams dyed as love's own flower, and deeds  
 Stained as with love's own life-blood, that for love's  
 sake bleeds. 440

And deeper than all deeps of seas and skies [Str. 12.  
 Wherein the shadows are  
 Called sun and moon and star  
 That rapt conjecture metes with mounting eyes,  
 Loud with strange waves and lustrous with new  
 spheres,  
 Shines, masked at once and manifest of years,  
 Shakespeare, a heaven of heavenly eyes beholden ;  
 And forward years as backward years grow golden  
 With light of deeds and words  
 And flight of God's fleet birds, 450  
 Angels of wrath and love and truth and pity ;  
 And higher on exiled eyes their natural city  
 Dawns down the depths of vision, more sublime  
 Than all truths born of time ;  
 And eyes that wept above two dear sons dead  
 Grow saving stars to guard one hopeless head.

Bright round the brows of banished age had  
 shone [Ant. 12.

In vision flushed with truth  
 The rosy glory of youth 459  
 On streets and woodlands where in days long gone  
 Sweet love sang light and loud and deep and dear :  
 And far the trumpets of the dreadful year  
 Had pealed and wailed in darkness : last arose  
 The song of children, kindling as a rose  
 At breath of sunrise, born  
 Of the red flower of morn  
 Whose face perfumes deep heaven with odorous  
 light  
 And thrills all through the wings of souls in flight  
 Close as the press of children at His knee  
 Whom if the high priest see, 470

Dreaming, as homeless on dark earth he trod,  
The lips that praise him shall not know for God.

O sovereign spirit, above [Ep. 12.

All offering but man's love,

All praise and prayer and incense undefiled !

The one thing stronger found

Than towers with iron bound ;

The one thing lovelier than a little child,

And deeper than the seas are deep, 479

And tenderer than such tears of love as angels weep.

Dante, the seer of all things evil and good, [Str. 13.

Beheld two ladies, Beauty

And high life-hallowing Duty,

That strove for sway upon his mind and mood

And held him in alternating accord

Fast bound at feet of either : but our lord,

The seer and singer of righteousness and wrong

Who stands now master of all the keys of song,

Sees both as dewdrops run

Together in the sun, 490

For him not twain but one thing twice divine ;

Even as his speech and song are bread and wine

For all souls hungering and all hearts athirst

At best of days and worst,

And both one sacrament of Love's great giving

To feed the spirit and sense of all souls living.

The seventh day in the wind's month, ten years  
gone [Ant. 13.

Since heaven-espousing earth

Gave the Republic birth,

The mightiest soul put mortal raiment on 500

That came forth singing ever in man's ears  
 Of all souls with us, and through all these years  
 Rings yet the lordliest, waxen yet more strong,  
 That on our souls hath shed itself in song,  
 Poured forth itself like rain  
 On souls like springing grain  
 That with its procreant beams and showers were fed  
 For living wine and sacramental bread ;  
 Given all itself as air gives life and light,  
 Utterly, as of right ; 510  
 The goodliest gift our age hath given, to be  
 Ours, while the sun gives glory to the sea.

Our Father and Master and Lord, [Ep. 13.  
 Who hast thy song for sword,  
 For staff thy spirit, and our hearts for throne :  
 As in past years of wrong,  
 Take now my subject song,  
 To no crowned head made humble but thine own ;  
 That on thy day of worldly birth  
 Gives thanks for all thou hast given past thanks of  
 all on earth. 520

## NOTES

v. 33. *Odes et Ballades*, 1822-1824.  
57. *Les Orientales*, 1829.  
69. *Les Feuilles d'Automne*, 1831.  
71. *Les Chants du Crémusule*, 1835.  
73. *Les Voix Intérieures*, 1837.  
81. *Les Rayons et les Ombres*, 1840.  
101. *Hernani*, 1830.  
105. *Marion de Lorme*, 1831.  
109. *Le Roi s'amuse*, 1832.  
113. *Lucrèce Borgia*, 1833.  
121. *Marie Tudor*, 1835.  
127. *Angelo, Tyran de Padoue*, 1835.  
129. *La Esmeralda*, 1836.  
133. *Ruy Blas*, 1838.  
137. *Les Burgraves*, 1842.  
153. *Cromwell*, 1827: *Étude sur Mirabeau*, 1834 (*Littérature et Philosophie mêlées*, 1819-1834).  
177. *Han d'Islande*, 1823. *Bug-Jargal*, 1826.  
182. *Le Dernier Jour d'un Condamné*, 1829: *Claude Gueux*, 1834.  
193. *Notre-Dame de Paris*, 1831.  
205. *Le Rhin*, 1845.  
216. *Napoléon le Petit*, 1852. *Châtiments*, 1853. *Histoire d'un Crime*, 1877. In this place I must take occasion to relieve my conscience from a sense of duty unfulfilled so long as I for one have not uttered my own poor private protest—worthless and weightless though it may seem, if cast as a grain into the scale of public opinion—against a projected insult at once to contemporary France and to the present only less than to past generations of Englishmen.

*On the proposed desecration of Westminster Abbey  
by the erection of a monument to  
the son of Napoleon III*

“Let us go hence.” From the inmost shrine of grace  
Where England holds the elect of all her dead  
There comes a word like one of old time said  
By gods of old cast out. Here is no place  
At once for these and one of poisonous race.  
Let each rise up from his dishallowed bed  
And pass forth silent. Each divine veiled head  
Shall speak in silence with averted face.  
“Scorn everlasting and eternal shame  
Eat out the rotting record of his name  
Who had the glory of all these graves in trust  
And turned it to a hissing. His offence  
Makes havoc of their desecrated dust  
Whose place is here no more. Let us go hence.”

Feb. 25, 1880.

v. 297. *Les Contemplations*, 1856.  
 321. *La Légende des Siècles*. Première série, 1859; nouvelle série, 1877.  
 392. *Les Misérables*, 1862.  
 409. *Les Travailleurs de la Mer*, 1866.  
 417. *L'Homme qui Rit*, 1869.  
 433. *Quatre-vingt-treize*, 1874.  
 441. *William Shakespeare*, 1864.  
 448. *Actes et Paroles*; *Avant l'Exil*, 1841-1851; *Pendant l'Exil*, 1852-1870; *Depuis l'Exil*, 1870-1876.  
 452. *Paris*, 1867.  
 455. *Mes Fils*, 1875.  
 456. *Pour un Soldat*, 1875.  
 457. *Les Chansons des Rues et des Bois*, 1865.  
 462. *L'Année Terrible*, 1872.  
 464. *L'Art d'être Grandpère*, 1877.  
 470. *Le Pape*, 1878.  
 497. "Septidi ventôse an X de la République (26 février 1802)." *Victor Hugo raconté par un témoin de sa vie*, 1863, tome 1, p. 28.

At the end of such a list, so incomparable as to seem incredible, of one great man's good works, we may be forgiven the alteration of a word even in a verse from Æschylus which we cannot choose but apply once more to this leader in the advance of men made perfect through doom of trial and long waysfaring, whose progress he furthers by example and stimulates by song:—

κύριός ἐστι θροεῖν ὅδιον κράτος αἴσιον ἀνδρῶν  
 ἐκτελέων ἔτι γὰρ θεόθεν καταπυεῖει  
 πειθὼ μολπᾶν  
 ἀλκὰ σύμφυτος αἰών.

Æsch. *Agam.* 104-8.

PRINTED BY  
WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,  
LONDON AND BECCLES.



•



University of California  
SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY  
405 Hilgard Avenue, Los Angeles, CA 90024-1388  
Return this material to the library  
from which it was borrowed.

REAR

PI  
OCT 18 1999

JUL 2 0 1999

*Ar*



3 1158 00764 9279

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACIL



AA 000 148 814 7

